

© 2017 Ian M Hodge

CHAPTER ONE: MATHEMATICS

9/24/2017 4:12 AM

[DRAFT 9]

5 Contents

6	Chapter One Mathematics	3
7	1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions	3
8	1.2 Summary of Elementary Results	4
9	1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation	4
10	1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation	4
11	1.2.2 Arithmetic and Geometric Series	5
12	1.2.3 Full and Partial Derivatives	5
13	1.2.4 Differentiation of Definite Integrals	6
14	1.2.5 Integration by Parts	6
15	1.2.6 Binomial Expansions	6
16	1.2.7 Partial Fractions	7
17	1.2.7 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions	7
18	1.3 Advanced Functions	8
19	1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions	8
20	1.3.2 Error Function	9
21	1.3.3 Exponential Integrals	10
22	1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function	10
23	1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function	11
24	1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function	11
25	1.3.7 Bessel Functions	12
26	1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials	13
27	1.3.8.1 Legendre	13
28	1.3.8.2 Laguerre	14
29	1.3.8.3 Hermite	14
30	1.3.9 Sinc Function	15
31	1.3.11 Struve Function	16
32	1.4 Elementary Statistics [SECTION NEEDS CHECKING]	16
33	1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions	16
34	1.4.1.1 Gaussian	16
35	1.4.1.2 Binomial Distribution	18
36	1.4.1.3 Poisson Distribution	18
37	1.4.1.4 Exponential Distribution	19
38	1.4.1.5 Weibull Distribution	19
39	1.4.1.6 The Chi-Squared Distribution	19
40	1.4.1.7 F Distribution	20
41	1.4.1.8 Student t -Distribution	21
42	1.4.2 Student t -Test	21
43	1.4.3 Regression Fits	22
44	1.4.3.1 Prony Series for Exponential Functions	24
45	1.6 Matrices and Determinants	25
46	1.7 Jacobians	27
47	1.8 Vectors and Tensors	29
48	1.8.1 Vectors	29
49	1.8.2 Tensors	34
50	1.9 Complex Numbers	38
51	1.9.1 Definitions	38

52	1.9.2 Complex Functions	39
53	1.9.3 Analytical Functions	45
54	1.9.3.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions	45
55	1.9.3.2 Complex Integration and Cauchy Formulae	46
56	1.9.6 Residue Theorem	49
57	1.9.3.5 Plemelj Formulae	51
58	1.9.3.6 Analytical Continuation	52
59	1.9.3.7 Conformal Mapping	52
60	1.9.4 Transforms	53
61	1.9.4.1 Laplace Transforms	53
62	1.9.4.2 Fourier Transform	56
63	1.9.4.3 Z and Mellin Transforms	58
64	1.9.5 Other Functions	59
65	1.9.5.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions	59
66	1.9.5.2 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle	61
67	1.9.5.3 Decay Functions and Distributions	65
68	1.11.3 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations	72
69	1.11.4 Computing $g(\tau)$ from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions	72
70	1.12 Distribution Functions	79
71	1.12.1 Single Relaxation Time	79
72	1.12.2 Logarithmic Gaussian	81
73	1.12.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood	81
74	1.12.4 Cole-Cole	83
75	1.12.5 Davidson-Cole	85
76	1.12.6 Glarum Model	87
77	1.12.7 Havriliak-Negami	91
78	1.12.8 Williams-Watt	93
79	1.13 Boltzmann Superposition	94
80	1.14 Relaxation and Retardation Processes	96
81	1.15 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain	101
82	Appendix A – Laplace Transforms	104
83	Appendix B Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude	106
84	Appendix C Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time	108
85	Appendix D Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot	110
86		
87		

88

89 Chapter One Mathematics

90 1.1 Introduction, Nomenclature and Conventions

91 *Introduction*

92 The coverage of mathematics given here exceeds that needed for most current relaxation
 93 applications but is given for (i) additional interest (as background for the derivation of some results that
 94 are relevant to relaxation phenomena); (ii) satisfying intellectual curiosity; (iii) exposition of
 95 mathematical techniques that are currently not common but might be in the future.

96

97 *Nomenclature*

98 Exponential functions with argument A are written as $\exp(A)$. Natural logarithms are used
 99 throughout (with a few exceptions) and are written as \ln (base 10 logarithms are denoted by \log).
 100 Algebraic powers are written explicitly; for example square roots are written as fractional $\frac{1}{2}$ exponents
 101 rather than $\sqrt{\quad}$. Averages are denoted by angular brackets, $\langle \dots \rangle$, and sets of variables or other
 102 mathematical objects are enclosed in braces, $\{\dots\}$. Vectors are denoted by boldface arrowed fonts (e.g.
 103 $\vec{\mathbf{F}}$), tensors by boldface fonts without arrows (e.g. \mathbf{F}), matrices by curved brackets (\dots), and
 104 determinants by straight braces $|\dots|$. Angles are expressed in radians. Complex functions are denoted by
 105 an asterisk F^* and complex conjugates are denoted by a dagger F^\dagger . Real parts of a complex function are
 106 denoted by a prime and the imaginary components by a double prime, for example $P^*(iz) = P'(x,y) +$
 107 $iP''(x,y)$. The type of argument(s) for named functions are generally indicated by x or y for real
 108 arguments and iz for complex ones.

109 Many additional properties of the mathematical functions discussed here are given in tabulations
 110 such as those in Abramowitz and Stegun [1]. Several books devoted to physical applications of
 111 mathematics or to special mathematical topics such as complex functions give more detailed expositions
 112 [3-7]. There are also a large number of websites, unfortunately too often transient and therefore not cited
 113 here.

114

115 *Conventions*

116 The mathematics and applications of complex numbers have an inherent ambiguity associated
 117 with the positive and negative signs of the square root of (-1) . In the phenomenological world of
 118 classical relaxation the sign of the square root determines the physically irrelevant direction of rotation
 119 in the complex plane and the ambiguity is resolved by a sign convention. Unfortunately, electrical
 120 engineers use a different convention than everybody else. Electrical engineers use the positive sign for
 121 the argument of the complex exponential: $\exp(j\omega t)$. Scientists and mathematicians use the convention
 122 that ensures that the charge on a capacitor lags behind the applied voltage that implies that the imaginary
 123 component of the complex refractive index is negative (see Chapter 2); this in turn enforces a negative
 124 sign for the argument of the complex exponential, $\exp(-i\omega t)$, in order that exponential attenuation occurs
 125 in an absorbing medium. This is the convention adopted here. These conventions are distinguished by
 126 electrical engineers writing $\left[(-1)^{1/2}\right]$ as j and everyone else writing it as i . An excellent discussion of the
 127 merits of using i is given in [2].

128 1.2 Summary of Elementary Results

129 1.2.1 Solution of a Quadratic Equation

130 Solutions of the quadratic equation (all coefficients real)

131

132
$$a_2 z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.1)$$

133

134 are

135

136
$$z = \frac{-a_1 \pm (a_1^2 - 4a_0 a_2)^{1/2}}{2}. \quad (1.2)$$

137

138 There are two real solutions for $(a_1^2 - 4a_0 a_2) \geq 0$, and two complex conjugate roots for $(a_1^2 - 4a_0 a_2) < 0$.

139

140 1.2.2 Solution of a Cubic Equation

141 For

142

143
$$z^3 + a_2 z^2 + a_1 z + a_0 = 0 \quad (1.3)$$

144

145 define

146

$$q \equiv a_1 / 3 - a_2^2 / 9,$$

$$r \equiv (a_1 a_2 - 3a_0) / 6 - a_2^2 / 9,$$

147
$$s_1 \equiv \left[r + (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}, \quad (1.4)$$

$$s_2 \equiv \left[r - (q^3 - r^2)^{1/2} \right]^{1/2}.$$

148

149 The three solutions are then

150

$$z_1 = (s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3,$$

151
$$z_2 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 + i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2), \quad (1.5)$$

$$z_3 = -\frac{1}{2}(s_1 + s_2) - a_2 / 3 - i(3^{1/2} / 2)(s_1 - s_2).$$

152

153 These three roots are related as

154

$$z_1 + z_2 + z_3 = -a_2,$$

155
$$z_1 z_2 + z_1 z_3 + z_2 z_3 = a_1, \quad (1.6)$$

$$z_1 z_2 z_3 = -a_0.$$

156

157 The types of roots are:

158

$$q^3 + r^2 > 0 \quad (\text{one real and a pair of complex conjugates}),$$

159

$$q^3 + r^2 = 0 \quad (\text{all real of which at least two are equal}), \tag{1.7}$$

$$q^3 + r^2 < 0 \quad (\text{all real}).$$

160

161 1.2.2 Arithmetic and Geometric Series

162 *Arithmetic Series:*

163

$$164 \sum_{k=1}^n k = \frac{n(n+1)}{2}. \tag{1.8}$$

165

166 *Geometric Series:*

167

$$168 \sum_{n=m}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x^m}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \tag{1.9}$$

169

170 Special cases:

171

$$172 \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{x}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1), \tag{1.10}$$

$$173 \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} x^n = \frac{1}{1-x} \quad (|x| < 1). \tag{1.11}$$

174

175 1.2.3 Full and Partial Derivatives

176 The relation between the full differential and partial differential of a function $f(x,y)$ is

177

$$178 \frac{df}{dx} = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x \left(\frac{dy}{dx}\right) \tag{1.12}$$

179

180 or

181

$$182 df = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y dx + \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x dy, \tag{1.13}$$

183

184 from which

185

$$186 \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial x}\right)_f = \frac{-\left(\partial f / \partial x\right)_y}{\left(\partial f / \partial y\right)_x} = \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial y}\right)_f^{-1}. \tag{1.14}$$

187 Also,

188

$$189 \quad \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y = \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial w}\right)_y \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x}\right)_y \quad (1.15)$$

190

191 and

192

$$193 \quad \frac{\partial}{\partial x} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial y}\right)_x = \left(\frac{\partial^2}{\partial x \partial y}\right)_y = \frac{\partial}{\partial y} \left(\frac{\partial f}{\partial x}\right)_y. \quad \text{[CHECK]} \quad (1.16)$$

194

195 1.2.4 Differentiation of Definite Integrals

196 *Liebnitz's theorem*

197

$$198 \quad \frac{d}{dy} \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} f(x, y) dx = \int_{a(y)}^{b(y)} \frac{\partial f(x, y)}{\partial y} dx + f(b, y) \frac{db}{dy} - f(a, y) \frac{da}{dy}. \quad (1.17)$$

199

200 1.2.5 Integration by Parts

201 Integration of

202

$$203 \quad d[F(x)G(x)] = FdG + GdF \quad (1.18)$$

204

205 yields

206

$$207 \quad F(x)G(x) = \int F \left(\frac{dG}{dx}\right) dx + \int G \left(\frac{dF}{dx}\right) dx, \quad (1.19)$$

208

209 so that

210

$$211 \quad \int F \left(\frac{dG}{dx}\right) dx = F(x)G(x) - \int G \left(\frac{dF}{dx}\right) dx. \quad (1.20)$$

212

213 1.2.6 Binomial Expansions

214 The coefficients of $c^{n-m}x^m$ in the expansion of $(x \pm c)^n$ are given by

215

$$216 \quad (\pm 1)^m \binom{n}{m} = \frac{(\pm 1)^m n!}{m!(n-m)!}, \quad (1.21)$$

217

218 where (!) signifies the factorial function $x! = x(x-1)(x-2) \dots 1$ (see §1.3.1). For example the binomial
 219 expansion of $(x-1)^4$ is $x^4 - 4x^3 + 6x^2 - 4x + 1$.

220

221 1.2.7 Partial Fractions

222 For the generic function $1/\Pi_i(x-x_i)$ the coefficient of $(x-x_j)^{-1}$ is $1/\Pi_{i\neq j}(x_j-x_i)$ so that

223

$$224 \frac{f(x)}{\left[\Pi_i(x-x_i)\right]} = \sum_j \left[\frac{f(x_j)}{\Pi_{i\neq j}(x_j-x_i)(x-x_i)} \right], \quad (1.22)$$

225

226 provided the denominator does not have repeated roots. For example

227

$$228 \frac{x+a}{(x-x_1)(x-x_2)} = \frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)(x_1-x_2)} + \frac{x_2+a}{(x_2-x_1)(x-x_2)} \quad (1.23)$$

$$= \frac{1}{(x_1-x_2)} \left[\frac{x_1+a}{(x-x_1)} - \frac{x_2+a}{(x-x_2)} \right]$$

229

230 For repeated roots

231

$$232 \frac{1}{(x-d)^n} = \sum_{m=1}^n \frac{A_m x^{m-1}}{(x-d)^m}, \quad (1.24)$$

233

234 where the coefficients A_m are all proportional to $[x^{n-1}(x-d)]^{-1}$ with the numerical coefficients of x^{m-1} being
235 those for the binomial expansion of $(x-1)^{n-1}$. For example

236

$$237 \frac{1}{(x-d)^4} = \left[\frac{1}{d^3(x-d)} \right] \left[1 - \frac{3x}{(x-d)} + \frac{3x^2}{(x-d)^2} - \frac{x^3}{(x-d)^3} \right]. \quad (1.25)$$

238

239 1.2.7 Coordinate Systems in Three Dimensions

240 The location of a point in three dimensional space can be specified in several ways, according to
241 the coordinate system chosen. Examples:

242

243 *Cartesian Coordinates* $\{x,y,z\}$

244 These are mutually orthogonal linear axes and are sometimes denoted by $\{x_1,x_2,x_3\}$ or similar.
245 The direction of the z -axis is defined by the right hand rule for right handed Cartesian coordinates: if
246 rotation of the x -axis towards the y -axis is seen as counterclockwise then the z axis points towards the
247 viewer.

248

249 *Cylindrical Coordinates* $\{r,\phi,z\}$

250 Retain the Cartesian z -axis but specify the location in the x - y plane in terms of circular
251 coordinates r and ϕ :

252

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2,$$

$$253 \quad x = r \cos(\varphi), \tag{1.26}$$

$$y = r \sin(\varphi),$$

254

255 where φ is the angle between the x -axis and the radius joining the origin with the projection of the point
256 onto the x - y plane.

257

258 *Spherical Coordinates* $\{r, \varphi, \theta\}$

259 Retain r and φ from the cylindrical system but specify the z position by the angle θ between the
260 line in the x - y plane joining the origin with the projected point, and that joining the origin with the point
261 itself:

262

$$r^2 = x^2 + y^2 + z^2,$$

$$263 \quad x = r \sin \theta \cos \varphi, \tag{1.27}$$

$$y = r \sin \theta \sin \varphi,$$

$$z = r \cos \theta.$$

264

265 1.3 Advanced Functions

266 Note: some of the material in this section refers to, or depends on, results that are discussed in
267 section §1.8 on complex variables.

268 1.3.1 Gamma and Related Functions

269 The *gamma function* $\Gamma(z)$ is a generalization of the factorial function $(x-1)!$ to complex variables,
270 to which it reduces when z is a positive real integer:

271

$$272 \quad \Gamma(z) = \int_0^{\infty} t^{z-1} \exp(-t) dt. \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z) > 0] \tag{1.28}$$

273

274 For real x

275

$$276 \quad \Gamma(x) = (x-1)!. \tag{1.29}$$

277

278 $\Gamma(z)$ has the same recurrence formula as the factorial, $\Gamma(z+1) = z\Gamma(z)$, with singularities at negative real
279 integers [$1/\Gamma(x)$ is oscillatory about zero for $x < 0$]. A special value is $\Gamma(x)\Gamma(1-x) = \pi/\sin(\pi x)$, from which
280 $\Gamma(1/2) = (-1/2)! = \pi^{1/2}$. For large z $\Gamma(z)$ is given by *Stirling's approximation*:

281

$$282 \quad \lim_{z \rightarrow \infty} \Gamma(z) = (2\pi)^{1/2} z^{z-1/2} \exp(-z). \quad |\arg(z)| < \pi \tag{1.30}$$

283

284 The *beta function* $B(z, w)$ is

285

286
$$B(z, w) \equiv \frac{\Gamma(z)\Gamma(w)}{\Gamma(z+w)} = \int_0^1 z^{z-1} (1-t)^{w-1} dt = \int_0^\infty t^{z-1} (1+t)^{-z-w} dt$$

287
$$= 2 \int_0^{\pi/2} [\sin(t)]^{2z-1} [\cos(t)]^{2w-1} dt, \quad [\operatorname{Re}(z), \operatorname{Re}(w) > 0]$$

288 (1.31)

289 and the *Psi or Digamma function* is

290
$$\psi(z) = \frac{d \ln \Gamma(z)}{dz} = \frac{1}{\Gamma(z)} \frac{d\Gamma(z)}{dz} = \int_0^\infty \left[\frac{\exp(-t)}{t} - \frac{\exp(-zt)}{1-\exp(-t)} \right] dt$$

291
$$= \int_0^\infty \left[\exp(-t) - \frac{1}{(1+t)^z} \right] \frac{dt}{t}.$$

292 (1.32)

293 The *incomplete gamma function* is defined for real variables x and a as

294
$$G(x, a) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(x)} \int_0^a t^{x-1} \exp(-t) dt.$$

295 (1.33)

1.3.2 Error Function

297 The error function $\operatorname{erf}(z)$ is an integral of the Gaussian function discussed in §1.4.1:

298
$$\operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_0^z \exp(-t^2) dt.$$

299 (1.34)

300 The complementary error function $\operatorname{erfc}(z)$ is

301
$$\operatorname{erfc}(z) = 1 - \operatorname{erf}(z) = \frac{2}{\pi^{1/2}} \int_z^\infty \exp(-t^2) dt.$$

302 (1.35)

303 An occasionally encountered but apparently unnamed function is

304
$$w(z) \equiv \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(-iz) = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z-t} dt = \frac{i}{\pi} \int_0^\infty \frac{\exp(-t^2)}{z^2 - t^2} dt$$

305
$$= \exp(-z^2) \left[1 + \frac{2i}{\pi^{1/2}} \right] \int_0^z \exp(t^2) dt.$$

306 (1.36)

307 The functions erf and erfc commonly occur in diffusion problems.

311 1.3.3 Exponential Integrals

312 The exponential integrals $E_n(z)$ and $Ei(z)$ are (n an integer)

313

$$314 \quad E_n(z) = \int_1^{\infty} \frac{\exp(-zt)}{t^n} dt, \quad (1.37)$$

315

$$316 \quad Ei(x) = -P \int_{-x}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt = P \int_{-\infty}^{+x} \frac{\exp(-t)}{t} dt, \quad (1.38)$$

317

318 where P denotes the Cauchy principal value (see §1.8.4).

319

320 1.3.4 Hypergeometric Function

321 This function $F(a,b,c,z)$ is the solution to the differential equation

322

$$323 \quad \{z(1-z)d_z^2 + [c - (a+b+1)z]d_z - ab\} F(z) = 0, \quad (1.39)$$

324

325 where d_z^n denotes the n^{th} derivative (the superscript is omitted for $n=1$). Its series expansion is

326

$$327 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a,b,c,z) = \sum_{k=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+k)\Gamma(b+k)}{k!\Gamma(c+k)} \right] z^k \quad |z| < 1. \quad (1.40)$$

328

329 Its *Barnes Integral* definition is

330

$$331 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)\Gamma(b)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a,b,c,z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z^s) ds, \quad (1.41)$$

332

333 where the path of integration passes to the left around the poles of $\Gamma(-s)$ and to the right of the poles of334 $\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(b+s)$. The integral definition of $F(a,b,c,z)$ is preferred over the series expansion because the335 former is analytic and free of singularities in the z -plane cut from $z=0$ to $z=+\infty$ along the non-negative336 real axis, whereas the series expansion is restricted to $|z| < 1$. The hypergeometric function has three337 regular singularities at $z=0$, $z=1$, and $z=+\infty$. Since solutions to most second order linear homogeneous

338 differential equations used in science rarely have more than three regular singularities, most named

339 functions are special cases of $F(a,b,c,z)$. Examples:

340

$$341 \quad (1-z)^{-a} = F(a,b,b,z), \quad (1.42)$$

$$342 \quad -(1/z)\ln(1-z) = F(1,1,2,z), \quad (1.43)$$

$$343 \quad \exp(z) = \lim_{a \rightarrow \infty} F(a,b,b,z/a). \quad (1.44)$$

344

345 1.3.5 Confluent Hypergeometric Function

346 This function $F(a, c, z)$ is obtained by replacing z by z/b in $F(a, b, c, z)$ so that the singularity at $z=1$
 347 is replaced by one at $z=b$. For $b \rightarrow \infty$ $F(a, c, z)$ acquires an irregular singularity at $z=\infty$ formed from the
 348 confluence of the regular singularities at $z=b$ and $z=\infty$ so that

$$349 \quad F(a, c, z) = \lim_{b \rightarrow \infty} (a, b, c, z/b). \quad (1.45)$$

351
 352 The function $F(a, c, z)$ is also seen to be a solution to [cf. eq. (1.39)]

$$353 \quad [z d_z^2 + (c - z) d_z - a] F(z) = 0, \quad (1.46)$$

355 and the Barnes integral representation is

$$356 \quad \frac{\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(a, c, z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{-i\infty}^{+i\infty} \left[\frac{\Gamma(a+s)\Gamma(-s)}{\Gamma(c+s)} \right] (-z)^s ds \quad (1.47)$$

359 that can be shown to be equivalent to

$$360 \quad \frac{\Gamma(c-a)\Gamma(a)}{\Gamma(c)} F(c-a, c, -z) = \int_0^1 \exp(-zt) t^{c-a-1} (1-t)^{a-1} dt. \quad (1.48)$$

363 where $F(c-a, c, -z) = \exp(-z) F(a, c, z)$

366 1.3.6 Williams-Watt Function

367 This function probably holds the record for its number of names: Williams-Watt (WW),
 368 Kohlrausch-Williams-Watt (KWW), fractional exponential, stretched exponential. We use
 369 WilliamsWatt in this book. The function is

$$370 \quad \phi(t) = \exp \left[- \left(\frac{t}{\tau} \right)^\beta \right] \quad (0 < \beta \leq 1). \quad (1.49)$$

372 It is the same as the Weibull reliability distribution described below [eq. (1.90)] but with different values
 373 of β . The distribution of relaxation (or retardation) times $g(\tau)$ used in relaxation applications is defined
 374 by

$$375 \quad \exp \left[- \left(\frac{t}{\tau} \right)^\beta \right] = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp \left(- \frac{t}{\tau} \right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.50)$$

378

379 but cannot be expressed in closed form. The mathematical properties of the WW function have been
 380 discussed in detail by Montrose and Bendler [8] and of the many interesting properties described there
 381 we single out just one: in the limit $\beta \rightarrow 0$ the distribution $g(\ln \tau)$ approaches the log-gaussian form
 382

$$383 \quad \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} g(\ln \tau) = \left\{ 1 / \left[(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma \right] \right\} \exp \left\{ - \left[\ln(\tau / \langle \tau \rangle) \right]^2 / \sigma^2 \right\} \quad (\beta = 1 / \sigma). \quad (1.51)$$

384

385 1.3.7 Bessel Functions

386 *Bessel functions* are solutions to the differential equation

387

$$388 \quad \left[z \partial_z (z \partial_z) + (z^2 - \nu^2) \right] y = \left[z^2 \partial_z^2 + z \partial_z + (z^2 - \nu^2) \right] y = 0, \quad (1.52)$$

389

390 where ν is a constant corresponding to a ν^{th} order Bessel function solution, and there are Bessel
 391 functions of the 1st, 2nd and 3rd kinds for each order. This multiplicity of forms makes Bessel functions
 392 appear more intimidating than they are. To make matters worse several authors have used their own
 393 definitions and nomenclature (see ref [1] for example). Bessel functions frequently arise in problems
 394 that have cylindrical symmetry because in cylindrical coordinates $\{r, \phi, z\}$ Laplace's partial differential
 395 equation $\nabla^2 f = 0$ is

396

$$397 \quad \left[\frac{1}{r} \partial_r (r \partial_r) + \left(\frac{1}{r^2} \partial_\theta^2 \right) + \partial_z^2 \right] y = 0. \quad (1.53)$$

398

399 If a solution to eq. (1.53) of the form $f = R(r)\Phi(\theta)Z(z)$ is assumed (separation of variables) then the
 400 ordinary differential equation for R becomes

401

$$402 \quad \left[r d_r (r d_r) \right] R + (kr^2 - \nu^2) R = 0, \quad (1.54)$$

403

404 that is seen to be the same as eq. (1.52). The constant k usually depends on the boundary conditions of
 405 the problem and can sometimes depend on the zeros of the Bessel function J_ν (see below). Bessel
 406 functions of the 1st kind and of order ν are written as $J_\nu(x)$ and Bessel functions of the 2nd kind are
 407 written as $J_{-\nu}(x)$. When ν is not an integer $J_\nu(x)$ and $J_{-\nu}(x)$ are independent solutions and the general
 408 solution is a linear combination of them:

409

$$410 \quad Y_\nu(x) = \frac{\cos(\nu\pi) J_\nu(x) - J_{-\nu}(x)}{\sin(\nu\pi)} \quad (\text{noninteger } \nu), \quad (1.55)$$

411

412 where the trigonometric terms are chosen to ensure consistency with the solutions for integer $\nu = n$ for
 413 which $J_\nu(x)$ and $J_{-\nu}(x)$ are not independent:

414

$$415 \quad J_{-n}(x) = (-1)^n J_n(x). \quad (1.56)$$

416

417 Also

418

$$419 \quad J_{n-1} + J_{n+1} = \left(\frac{2n}{x}\right) J_n \quad (1.57)$$

420

421 Bessel functions $H_\nu(x)$ of the 3rd kind are defined as

422

$$423 \quad \begin{aligned} H_\nu^1(x) &= J_\nu(x) + iY_\nu(x), \\ H_\nu^2(x) &= J_\nu(x) - iY_\nu(x), \end{aligned} \quad (1.58)$$

424

425 and are sometimes called Hankel functions. Bessel functions are oscillatory and in the limit $x \rightarrow \infty$ are
426 equal to circular trigonometric functions. This is apparent from eq. (1.52) when $x \rightarrow \infty$:427 $(x^2 d_x^2 + x^2)y = 0 \rightarrow d_x^2 y = -y$, which is the differential equation for $\sin(x)$ and $\cos(x)$.

428

429 1.3.8 Orthogonal Polynomials

430 Polynomials $P_p(x)$ that are characterized by a parameter p is orthogonal within an interval (a,b) if

431

$$432 \quad \int_a^b P_m(x) P_n(x) dx = \begin{cases} 1(m=n) \\ 0(m \neq n) \end{cases} = \delta_{mn}, \quad (1.59)$$

433

434 where δ_{mn} is the Kronecker delta.

435

436 1.3.8.1 Legendre

437 Legendre polynomials $P_\ell(x)$ for real arguments are solutions to the differential equation

438

$$439 \quad \left[(1-x^2) d_x^2 - 2x d_x + \ell(\ell+1) \right] y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer}), \quad (1.60)$$

440

441 and often occur as solutions to problems with spherical symmetry for which the coordinates of choice

442 are the spherical ones $\{r, \varphi, \theta\}$. Orthogonality is ensured only if $0 < |x| \leq 1$. The simplest way to derive

443 the first few Legendre coefficients is to apply the Rodrigues generating function

444

$$445 \quad P_\ell(x) = \frac{1}{2^\ell \ell!} \frac{d^\ell}{dx^\ell} (x^2 - 1)^\ell, \quad (1.61)$$

446

447 that becomes tedious for high values of ℓ but is of little consequence for physical applications. The first448 four Legendre polynomials are (for $x \leq 1$) $P_0=1$; $P_1=x$; $P_2=(3x^2-1)/2$, and $P_3=(5x^3-3x)/2$.449 Associated Legendre polynomials $P_\ell^m(x)$ are solutions to the differential equation

450

$$451 \quad \left[(1-x^2) d_x^2 - 2x d_x + \left\{ \ell(\ell+1) - \frac{m^2}{1-x^2} \right\} \right] y = 0 \quad (\ell \text{ a positive integer, } m^2 \leq \ell^2), \quad (1.62)$$

452

453 and are related to $P_\ell(x)$ by

454

$$455 \quad P_\ell^m(x) = (1-x^2)^{m/2} d_x^m P_\ell(x). \quad (1.63)$$

456

457 The parameter m can be positive or negative so that for example possible m values for $\ell=1$ are
 458 $m=-1, 0, +1$.

459

460 Spherical harmonics $U(\varphi, \theta)U(\varphi, \theta)$ are defined by

461

$$462 \quad U(\varphi, \theta) = P_\ell^m(\cos \theta) \begin{cases} \sin(m\varphi) \\ \cos(m\varphi) \end{cases}, \quad (1.64)$$

463

464 where $|x| \leq 1$ is automatic and orthogonality is ensured. The most important equation in physics for
 465 which spherical harmonics are solutions is probably the Schrodinger equation for the hydrogen atom.
 466 Indeed the mathematical structure of the periodic table of the elements is essentially that of spherical
 467 harmonics, the most significant difference between the two being that the first transition series occurs in
 468 the 4th row rather than in the 3rd. Other deviations occur at the bottom of the periodic table because of
 469 relativistic effects.

470

471 1.3.8.2 Laguerre

472 Laguerre polynomials $L_n(x)$ are solutions to

473

$$474 \quad [x d_x^2 + (1-x) d_x + n] y = 0. \quad (1.65)$$

475

476 They have the generating function

477

$$478 \quad L_n(x) = \left(\frac{1}{n!} \right) \exp(x) \left\{ d_x^n [x^n \exp(x)] \right\} \quad (1.66)$$

479

480 and recursion relations

481

$$\begin{aligned} & \frac{dL_{n+1}}{dx} - \frac{dL_n}{dx} + L_n = 0, \\ 482 \quad & x \left(\frac{dL_n}{dx} \right) - nL_n + nL_{n-1} = 0, \quad (1.67) \\ & (n+1)L_{n+1} - (2n+1-x)L_n + nL_{n-1} = 0. \end{aligned}$$

483

484 The first three Laguerre polynomials are $L_0=1; L_1=1-x; L_2=1-2x+x^2/2$.

485

486 1.3.8.3 Hermite

487 These polynomials $H_n(x)$ are solutions to the equation

488

$$489 \quad [d_x^2 - x^2 d_x + (2n+1)] H_n = 0 \quad (1.68)$$

490
491
492

and have the recursion relations

$$\begin{aligned} \frac{dH_n}{dx} - 2nH_{n-1} &= 0, \\ H_{n+1} - 2xH_n + 2nH_{n-1} &= 0. \end{aligned} \quad (1.69)$$

494
495
496
497

$H_n(r)$ are solutions to the radial component of the Schrodinger equation for the hydrogen atom and are also proportional to the derivatives of the error function:

$$H_n(x) = (-1)^n \left(\frac{\pi^{1/2}}{2} \right) \exp(x^2) \left[\frac{\partial^{n+1}}{\partial x^{n+1}} \operatorname{erf}(x) \right]. \quad (1.70)$$

499

Also $H_n(-x) = (-1)^n H_n(x)$. The first five Hermite polynomials are $H_0=1$; $H_1=2x$; $H_2=4x^2-2$; $H_3=8x^3-12x$; $H_4=16x^4-48x^2+12$.

502

503 1.3.9 Sinc Function

504
505

Defined as

$$\operatorname{sinc}(x) \equiv \frac{\sin(x)}{x}. \quad (1.71)$$

507

The value of $\operatorname{sinc}(0) = 1 \neq \infty$ arises from $\lim_{x \rightarrow 0} [\sin(x)] = x$. The sinc function is proportional to the Fourier transform of the rectangular function

510

$$\begin{aligned} \operatorname{Rect}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\ &= 1 & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\ &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2}) \end{aligned} \quad (1.72)$$

512

and arises in the study of optical effects of rectangular apertures. The function $\operatorname{sinc}^2(x)$ is proportional to the Fourier transform of the triangular function

515

$$\begin{aligned} \operatorname{Triang}(x) &= 0 & (x < -\frac{1}{2}) \\ &= 1 + 2x & (-\frac{1}{2} \leq x \leq 0) \\ &= 1 - 2x & (0 \leq x \leq \frac{1}{2}) \\ &= 0 & (x > \frac{1}{2}). \end{aligned} \quad (1.73)$$

517

Relations between the parameters defining the width and height of the Rect and Triang functions and the parameters of the sinc function are given in [2].

520

521 1.3.10 Airy Function

522 This function $\text{Ai}(x)$ is defined in terms of the Bessel function $J_1(x)$ as

523

524
$$\text{Ai}(x) \equiv \left[\left(\frac{2J_1(x)}{x} \right) \right]^2, \quad (1.74)$$

525

526 and is the analog of $\text{sinc}^2(x)$ for a circular aperture. Its properties are used to define the Rayleigh
527 criterion for optical resolution for circular apertures. The relation between the parameters of the Airy
528 function and the diameter of the circular aperture is again given in [2].
529

530 1.3.11 Struve Function

531 This function $H_\nu(z)$ is part of the solution to the equation

532

533
$$\left[z^2 d_z^2 + z d_z + (z^2 - \nu^2) \right] f = \frac{4(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + 1/2)} \quad (1.75)$$

534

535 where $f(z) = aJ_\nu(z) + bY_\nu(z) + H_\nu(z)$. Its recurrence relations are

536

537
$$H_{\nu-1} + H_{\nu+1} = \left(\frac{2\nu}{z} \right) H_\nu + \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + 3/2)}, \quad (1.76)$$

$$H_{\nu-1} - H_{\nu+1} = 2 \frac{dH_\nu}{dz} - \frac{(z/2)^{\nu+1}}{\pi^{1/2} \Gamma(\nu + 3/2)}.$$

538

539 For positive integer values of $\nu = n$ and real arguments the functions $H_n(x)$ are oscillatory with
540 amplitudes that decrease with increasing x [1], as expected from their relation to the Bessel function
541 $J_{n+1/2}(x)$ for positive integer n :

542

543
$$H_{-(n+1/2)}(x) = (-1)^n J_{n+1/2}(x). \quad (1.77)$$

544

545 1.4 Elementary Statistics **[SECTION NEEDS CHECKING]**

546 Reference [7] gives an excellent account of statistics at the basic level discussed here.

547 1.4.1 Probability Distribution Functions

548 1.4.1.1 Gaussian

549 The Gaussian or Normal distribution $N(x)$ is

550

551
$$N(x) = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \exp \left[\frac{-(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2} \right]. \quad (1.78)$$

552

553 $N(x)$ is often referred to as the normal distribution because it specifies the probability of measuring a
 554 randomly (normally) scattered variable x with a *mean* (average) μ and a breadth of scatter parameterized
 555 by the standard deviation σ . The n^{th} moments or averages of the n^{th} powers of x are
 556

$$557 \quad \langle x^n \rangle = \frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} x^n \exp\left[-\frac{(x-\mu)^2}{2\sigma^2}\right] dx. \quad (1.79)$$

558
 559 It is easily verified that $\langle x \rangle = \mu$ by first changing the variable from x to $y=x-\mu$ and then recognizing that
 560 $\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} y^n \exp(-a^2 y^2) dy$ is zero for odd values of n . The normal distribution of randomly distributed
 561 variables is always approached in the limit of an infinite number of observations but corrections are
 562 applied to the idealized formulae for a finite number n of observations. The most common example of
 563 this is the estimate for σ , traditionally given the symbol s :
 564

$$565 \quad s^2 = \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \langle x \rangle)^2}{n-1}, \quad (1.80)$$

566
 567 compared with
 568

$$569 \quad \sigma^2 = \lim_{n \rightarrow \infty} \left[\frac{\sum_{i=1}^n (x_i - \mu)^2}{n} \right], \quad (1.81)$$

570
 571 where the square of the standard deviation σ^2 is the *variance*. The probability of observing a value
 572 within any given (not necessarily integer) number q of standard deviations $q\sigma$ from the mean is the
 573 confidence level (often expressed as a percentage). The probability p of finding a variable between $\mu \pm a$
 574 is
 575

$$576 \quad p = \operatorname{erf}\left(\frac{a}{\sigma 2^{1/2}}\right) = \operatorname{erf}\left(\frac{q}{2^{1/2}}\right). \quad (1.82)$$

577
 578 Thus the probabilities of observing values within $\pm\sigma$, $\pm 2\sigma$ and $\pm 3\sigma$ of the mean are 68.0%, 95.4% and
 579 99.9% respectively. The distribution in s^2 for repeated sets of observations is the χ^2 or “chi-squared”
 580 distribution discussed below.

581 If a limited number of observations of data that have an underlying distribution with variance σ^2
 582 produce an estimate \bar{x} of the mean, and these sets of observations are repeated n times, then it can be
 583 proved that the distribution in \bar{x} is normal and that the standard deviation of the distribution of
 584 measured mean values is $\sigma/n^{1/2}$. The quantity $\sigma/n^{1/2}$ is often called the standard error in x to distinguish it
 585 from the standard deviation σ of the distribution in x . The inverse proportionality to $n^{1/2}$ is a

586 quantification of the intuitive idea that more precise means result when the number of repetitions n
 587 increases.

588 For a function $F(x_i)$ of multiple variables $\{x_i\}$, each of which is normally distributed and for
 589 which the standard deviations σ_i (or their estimates s_i) are known, the variance in $F(x_i)$ is given by

$$591 \quad \sigma_F^2 = \sum_i \left(\frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 \sigma_i^2 \approx \sum_i \left(\frac{\partial F}{\partial x_i} \right)^2 s_i^2. \quad (1.83)$$

592

593 If F is a linear function of the variables $F = \sum_i a_i x_i$ then σ_F^2 is the a_i weighted sum of the individual

594 variances. If F is the product of variables $F = \prod x_i$ and σ_F is expressed as a fraction of the mean then

595

$$596 \quad \left(\frac{\sigma_F}{\langle F \rangle} \right)^2 = \sum_i \left(\frac{\sigma_i}{\langle x_i \rangle} \right)^2. \quad (1.84)$$

597

598 Distributions other than the Gaussian also arise but the *central limit theorem* asserts that in the
 599 limit $n \rightarrow \infty$ the distribution in sample averages obtained from *any* underlying distribution of individual
 600 data is Gaussian.

601

602 1.4.1.2 Binomial Distribution

603 The binomial distribution $B(r)$ expresses the probability of obtaining r successes in n trials given
 604 that the individual probability for success is p :

605

$$606 \quad B(r) = \left(\frac{n!}{r!(n-r)!} \right) p^r (1-p)^{n-r}. \quad (1.85)$$

607

608 1.4.1.3 Poisson Distribution

609 This distribution $P(x)$ is defined as

610

$$611 \quad P(x) = \left(\frac{\mu^x \exp(-\mu)}{x!} \right) \quad (\mu > 0). \quad (1.86)$$

612

613 The mean and the variance of the Poisson distribution are both equal to μ so that the standard deviation
 614 is $\mu^{1/2}$. The Poisson distribution is useful for describing the number of events per unit time and is
 615 therefore clearly relevant to relaxation phenomena. If the average number of events per unit time is ν
 616 then in a time interval t there will be νt events on average and the number x of events occurring in time t
 617 follows the Poisson distribution with $\mu = \nu t$:

618

$$619 \quad P(x, t) = \left(\frac{(\nu t)^x \exp(-\nu t)}{x!} \right). \quad (1.87)$$

620

621 Processes that are random in time are referred to as stochastic processes.

622

623

624 1.4.1.4 Exponential Distribution

625 This function $E(x)$ is

626

$$627 \quad E(x) = \begin{cases} \lambda \exp(-\lambda x) & x > 0 \\ 0 & x \leq 0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.88)$$

628

629 1.4.1.5 Weibull Distribution

630 This function $W(t)$ is

631

$$632 \quad W(t) = m\lambda t^{m-1} \exp(-\lambda t^m) \quad (m > 1). \quad (1.89)$$

633

634 The Weibull reliability function $R(t)$ is

635

$$636 \quad R(t) = \int_0^t W(t') dt' = \exp(-\lambda t^m), \quad (1.90)$$

637

638 where $R(t)$ is often used for probabilities of failure. The similarity to the WW function is evident.

639

640 1.4.1.6 The Chi-Squared Distribution

641 This function is a particularly useful tool for data analyses. For repeated sets of n observations
 642 from an underlying distribution with variance σ^2 the variance estimates s^2 obtained from each set will
 643 exhibit a scatter that follows the χ^2 distribution (see also §1.4.1.1). The quantity χ^2 is actually a variable
 644 rather than a function,

645

$$646 \quad \chi^2 \equiv \frac{(n-1)s^2}{\sigma^2}. \quad (1.91)$$

647

648 For empirical data the usual definition of χ^2 is

649

$$650 \quad \chi^2 = \sum \left[\frac{x(\text{observed}) - x(\text{expected})}{x(\text{expected})} \right]^2. \quad ??? \quad (1.92)$$

651

652 The nomenclature χ^2 rather than χ is used to emphasize that χ^2 is positive definite because $(n-1)$, s^2 and
 653 σ^2 are also positive definite. Note that very small or very large values of χ^2 correspond to large
 654 differences between s and σ , indicating that the probability of them being equal is small.

655 The χ^2 distribution is referred to here as $P_\nu(\chi^2)$ and is defined by

656

$$657 \quad P_\nu(\chi^2) \equiv \left(\frac{1}{2^{\nu/2} \Gamma(\nu/2)} \right) \int_0^{\chi^2} t^{(\nu/2-1)} \exp\left(\frac{-t}{2}\right) dt, \quad (1.93)$$

658

659 where ν is the number of degrees of freedom The term outside the integral in eq. (1.93) ensures that
 660 these probabilities integrate to unity in the limit $\chi^2 \rightarrow \infty$. Equations (1.33) and (1.93) indicate that $P_\nu(\chi^2)$
 661 is equivalent to the incomplete gamma function $G(x, a)$.

662 $P_\nu(\chi^2)$ is the probability that s^2 is less than χ^2 when there are n degrees of freedom; it is also
 663 referred to as a confidence limit α so that $(1-\alpha)$ is the probability that s^2 is greater than χ^2 . The integral
 664 in eq. (1.93) has been tabulated but software packages often include either it or the equivalent
 665 incomplete gamma function. Tables list values of χ^2 corresponding to specified values of α and n and are
 666 written as $\chi_{\alpha, \nu}^2$ in this book. Thus if an observed value of χ^2 is less than a hypothesized value at the
 667 lower confidence limit α , or exceeds a hypothesized value at the upper confidence limit $(1-\alpha)$, then the
 668 hypothesis is inconsistent with experiment. The chi-squared distribution is also useful for assessing the
 669 uncertainty in a variance σ^2 (i.e. the uncertainty in an uncertainty!), as well as assessing any agreement
 670 between two sets of observations or between experimental and theoretical data sets.

671 For example suppose that a theory predicts a measurement to be within a range of $\mu \pm 2\sigma$ at a
 672 95% confidence level ($\pm 2\sigma$) so that $\sigma = 10$ and $\sigma^2 = 100$, and that 10 experimental measurements
 673 produce a mean and variance of $\bar{x} = 312$ and $s^2 = 195$ respectively. Is the theory consistent with
 674 experiment? Since $s^2 > \sigma^2$ the qualitative answer is no but this does not specify the confidence limits for
 675 this conclusion. To answer the question quantitatively we need to find if the theoretical value of χ^2 at
 676 some confidence level is outside the experimental range. If it is then the theory can be rejected at the
 677 95% confidence level. The first step is to compute $\chi_{\text{theory}}^2 = (n-1)s^2 / \sigma^2 = (9)(195) / (100) = 17.55$. The
 678 second step is to find from tables that $\chi_{\text{calc}}^2 = 16.9$ for $P_\nu(\chi^2) = 5\% = 0.05$ and 9 degrees of freedom, and
 679 since this is less than 17.55 it lies outside the theoretical range and the theory is rejected. In this example
 680 the mean \bar{x} is not needed.

681

682 1.4.1.7 F Distribution

683 If two sets of observations, of sizes n_1 and n_2 and variances s_1^2 and s_2^2 that each follow the χ^2
 684 distribution, are repeated then the ratio $F = s_1^2 / s_2^2$ follows the F -distribution:

685

$$686 \quad F \equiv \frac{x_1 / (n_1 - 1)}{x_2 / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{[(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_1 - 1)}{[(n_2 - 1)s_2^2 / \sigma^2] / (n_2 - 1)} = \frac{s_1^2}{s_2^2}, \quad (1.94)$$

687

688 Thus if $F \gg 1$ or $F \ll 1$ then there is a low probability that s_1^2 and s_2^2 are estimates of the same σ^2 and the
 689 two sets can be regarded as sampling different distributions. The F distribution quantifies the probability
 690 that two sets of observations are consistent, for example sets of theoretical and experimental data. As an
 691 example consider the analysis of enthalpy relaxation data for polystyrene described by Hodge and
 692 Huvad [9]. The standard deviations for five sets of experimental data were computed individually, as
 693 well as that for a set computed from the averages of the five. The latter was assumed to represent the
 694 population and an F -test was used to identify any data set as unrepresentative of this population at the
 695 95% confidence level. The F statistic was 1.37 so that $1/1.37 = 0.73 \leq s^2 / \sigma^2 \leq 1.37$. The values of s^2
 696 for two data sets were found to be outside this range and were rejected as unrepresentative and further
 697 analyses were restricted to the three remaining sets.

698

699 1.4.1.8 Student t -Distribution700 This distribution $S(t)$ is defined as

701

$$702 \quad S(t) = \frac{(1+t^2/n)^{-1/2(n+1)} \Gamma[(n+1)/2]}{(n\pi)^{1/2} \Gamma(n/2)}, \quad (1.95)$$

703

704 where

705

$$706 \quad t = \frac{X}{(Y/n)^{1/2}} \quad (1.96)$$

707

708 and X is a sample from a normal distribution with mean 0 and variance 1 and Y follows a χ^2 distribution
 709 with n degrees of freedom. An important special case is when X is the mean μ and Y is the variance σ^2 of
 710 a repeatedly sampled normal distribution (μ and σ are statistically independent even though they are
 711 properties of the same distribution):

712

$$713 \quad t = \frac{\bar{x} - \mu}{(s/n^{1/2})}, \quad (1.97)$$

714

715 where n is the number of degrees of freedom that is often one less than the number of observations used
 716 to determine \bar{x} .

717 1.4.2 Student t -Test

718 The Student t -test is useful for testing the statistical significance of an observed result compared
 719 with a desired or known result. The test is analogous to the confidence level that a measurement lies
 720 within some fraction of the standard deviation from the mean of a normal distribution. The specific
 721 problem the t -test addresses is that for a small number of observations the sample estimate s of the
 722 standard deviation σ is not a good one and this uncertainty in s must be taken into account. Thus the t -
 723 distribution is broader than the normal distribution but narrows to approach it as the number of
 724 observations increases. Consider as an example ten measurements that produce a mean of 11.5 and a
 725 standard deviation of 0.50. Does the sample mean differ "significantly" from that of another data set
 726 with a different mean, $\mu = 12.2$ for example. The averages differ by $(12.2-11.5)/0.5 = 1.40$ standard
 727 deviations. This corresponds to a 85% probability that a *single* measurement will lie within $\pm 1.40\sigma$ but
 728 this is not very useful for deciding whether the difference between the *means* is statistically significant.
 729 The t statistic [eq. (1.97)] is $(\bar{x} - \mu)/(s/n^{1/2}) = (11.5-12.2)/(0.5/3) = 4.2$, compared with the t -statistics
 730 confidence levels 2.5%, 1% and 0.1% for nine degrees of freedom: 2.26, 2.82 and 4.3 respectively
 731 (obtained from Tables and software packages). This indicates that there is only a $2 \times 0.1 = 0.2\%$
 732 probability that the two means are statistically indistinguishable, or equivalently a 99.8% probability that
 733 the two means are different and that the two means are from different distributions. For the common
 734 problem of comparing two means from distributions that do not have the same variances, and of making
 735 sensible statements about the likelihood of them being statistically distinguishable or not, the only
 736 additional data needed are the variances of each set. If the number of observations and standard
 737 deviation of each set are $\{n_1, s_1\}$ and $\{n_2, s_2\}$, the t -statistic is characterized by n_1+n_2-2 degrees of
 738 freedom and a variance of

739

$$s^2 = \frac{(n_1 - 1)s_1^2 + (n_2 - 1)s_2^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2} = \frac{\sum (x_i - \bar{x}_1)^2 + \sum (x_i - \bar{x}_2)^2}{n_1 + n_2 - 2}. \quad (1.98)$$

741

742 1.4.3 Regression Fits

743

744

745

746

747

748

A particularly good account of regressions is given in Chatfield [7], to which the reader is referred to for more details than those given here. Amongst other niceties this book is replete with worked examples. Two frequently used criteria for optimization of an equation to a set of data $\{x_i, y_i\}$ are minimization of the regression coefficient r discussed below [eq. (1.109)], and of the sum of squares of the differences between observed and calculated data. The sum of squares for the quantity y is:

$$\Xi_y^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^{\text{observed}} - y_i^{\text{calculated}})^2. \quad (1.99)$$

750

751

752

753

754

Minimization of Ξ_y^2 for y being a linear function of independent variables $\{x\}$ is achieved when the differentials of Ξ_y^2 with respect to the parameters of the linear equation are zero. For the linear function $y = a_0 + a_1x$ for example,

$$\begin{aligned} \Xi_y^2 &= \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - a_0 - a_1x_i)^2 = \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i^2 + a_0^2 + a_1^2x_i^2 - 2a_0y_i + 2a_0a_1x_i - 2a_1x_iy_i) \\ &= Sy^2 + na_0^2 + a_1^2Sx^2 - 2a_0Sy + 2a_0a_1Sx - 2a_1Sxy, \end{aligned} \quad (1.100)$$

756

757

758

759

where the notation $S = \sum_{i=1}^n$ has been used. Equating the differentials of Ξ_y^2 with respect to a_0 and a_1 to zero yields respectively

$$\frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_0} = 0 \Rightarrow na_0 - Sy + a_1Sx = 0 \quad (1.101)$$

761

762

763

764

$$\frac{d\Xi_y^2}{da_1} = 0 \Rightarrow a_0Sx - Sxy + a_1Sx^2 = 0. \quad (1.102)$$

765

766

767

The solutions are

$$a_0 = \frac{Sx^2Sy - SxySx}{nSx^2 - (Sx)^2} \quad (1.103)$$

769

770

771

and

$$772 \quad a_1 = \frac{nS_{xy} - S_x S_y}{nS_x^2 - (S_x)^2}. \quad (1.104)$$

773

774 The uncertainties in a_0 and a_1 are

775

$$776 \quad s_{a_0}^2 = \left(\frac{s_{y|x}^2}{n} \right) \left[1 + \frac{n(\bar{x})^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2} \right] \quad (1.105)$$

777

778 and

779

$$780 \quad s_{a_1}^2 = \frac{s_{y|x}^2}{\sum (x_i - \bar{x})^2}, \quad (1.106)$$

781

782 where

783

$$784 \quad s_{y|x}^2 = \frac{S_y^2 - a_0 S_y - a_1 S_{xy}}{(n-2)}. \quad (1.107)$$

785

786 The quantity $(n-2)$ in the denominator of eq. (1.107) reflects the loss of 2 degrees of freedom by the
 787 determinations of a_0 and a_1 . For $N+1$ variables x_n , that can be powers of a single variable x if desired,
 788 eqs (1.101) and (1.102) generalize to

789

$$790 \quad \sum_{n=0}^N a_n S x^{n+m} = S (x^{N+m-2} y) \quad m = 0 : N, \quad (1.108)$$

791

792 that constitute $N+1$ equations in $N+1$ unknowns that can be solved using Cramers Rule [eq. (1.119)].
 793 For minimization of the sum of squares Ξ_x^2 in x the coefficients in $x = a'_0 + a'_1 y$ are obtained by simply
 794 exchanging x and y in eqs. (1.99) - (1.108). The two sets of linear coefficients produce different fits that
 795 however get closer as the scatter of the $\{x,y\}$ data around a straight line decreases.

796

797 To minimize the scatter around any functional relation between x and y the maximum value of
 798 the correlation coefficient r , defined by eq. (1.109) below, needs to be found:

799

$$800 \quad r \equiv \frac{\sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})(y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})}{\left\{ \left[\sum_i (y_{calc,i} - \bar{y}_{calc})^2 \right] \left[\sum_i (y_{obs,i} - \bar{y}_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}} = \frac{n^2 S (y_{calc} y_{obs}) + (1-2n) S y_{calc} S y_{obs}}{\left\{ \left[n^2 S y_{calc}^2 + (1-2n) (S y_{calc})^2 \right] \left[n^2 S y_{obs}^2 + (1-2n) (S y_{obs})^2 \right] \right\}^{1/2}}$$

800

801

(1.109)

802 where $\{y_{calc,i}\}$ are the calculated values of y obtained from the experimental $\{x_i\}$ data using the
 803 equation to be best fitted, and $\{y_{obs,i}\}$ are the observed values of $\{y_i\}$. Note that $\{y_{calc,i}\}$ and $\{y_{obs,i}\}$ are
 804 interchangeable as must be.

805 The variable set $\{x_n\}$ can be chosen in many ways, in addition to the powers of a single variable
 806 already mentioned. For an exponential fit for example they can be $\exp(x)$ or $\ln(x)$, and they can also be
 807 chosen to be functions of x and y and other variables. A simple example is fitting (T,Y) data to the
 808 Arrhenius function
 809

$$810 \quad Y = AT^{-3/2} \exp\left(\frac{B}{T}\right) \quad (1.110)$$

811 that is linearized using $1/T$ as the independent variable and $\ln(YT^{3/2})$ as the dependent variable.

812 It often happens that an equation contains one or more parameters that cannot be obtained
 813 directly by linear regression. In this case (essentially practical for only one additional parameter)
 814 computer code can be written that finds a minimum in r as a function of the extra parameter. Consider
 815 for example the Fulcher temperature dependence for many dynamic quantities (typically an average
 816 relaxation or retardation time):
 817

$$818 \quad \tau = A_F \exp\left(\frac{B_F}{T - T_0}\right). \quad (1.111)$$

819
 820 Once linearized as $\ln \tau = \ln A_F + B_F / (T - T_0)$ this equation can be least squares fitted to $\{T, \tau\}$ data using
 821 the independent variable $(T - T_0)^{-1}$ with trial values of T_0 . This (limited) technique allows the
 822 uncertainties in A and B to be computed from eqs. (1.105) and (1.106) but not the uncertainty in T_0 .

823 Software algorithms are usually the only option when more than 3 best fit parameters need to be
 824 found from an equation or a system of equations. These algorithms find the extrema of a user defined
 825 objective function Φ (typically the maximum in the correlation coefficient r) as a function of the desired
 826 parameters. Algorithms for this include the methods of *Newton-Raphson*, *Steepest Descent*, *Levenberg-*
 827 *Marquardt* (that combines the methods of Steepest Descent and Newton-Raphson), *Simplex*, and
 828 *Conjugate Gradient*. The Simplex algorithm is probably the best if computation speed is not an issue
 829 (usually the case these days) because it has a small (smallest?) tendency to get trapped in a local
 830 minimum rather than the global minimum.
 831

832

833 1.4.3.1 Prony Series for Exponential Functions

834 Determination of the coefficients g_n in the Prony series $\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n)$ commonly arises

835 in relaxation applications. A common difficulty with this task is choosing the best value for N because
 836 larger values of N can (counterintuitively) sometimes lead to poorer fits. A good technique is to fit data
 837 with a range of N and find the value of N that produces the best fit (using a reiterative algorithm for
 838 example). Software algorithms are also available that constrain the best fit g_n values to be positive that
 839 must be for relaxation applications.
 840

841 1.6 Matrices and Determinants

842 A determinant is a square two dimensional array that can be reduced to a single number
843 according to a specific procedure. The procedure for a second rank determinant is
844

$$845 \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11}z_{22} - z_{21}z_{12}. \quad (1.112)$$

846

847 For example the determinant $\mathbf{A} = \begin{vmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{vmatrix} = (1*4 - 2*3) = -2$.

848 Third rank determinants are defined
849

$$850 \det \mathbf{Z} = \begin{vmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & z_{13} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} = z_{11} \begin{vmatrix} z_{22} & z_{23} \\ z_{32} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} - z_{12} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{23} \\ z_{31} & z_{33} \end{vmatrix} + z_{13} \begin{vmatrix} z_{21} & z_{22} \\ z_{31} & z_{32} \end{vmatrix}, \quad (1.113)$$

851

852 where the 2×2 determinants are the *cofactors* of the elements they multiply. The general expression for
853 an $n \times n$ determinant is simplified by denoting the cofactor of z_{ij} by \mathbf{Z}_{ij} ,
854

$$855 \det \mathbf{Z} = \sum_{j=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij} = \sum_{i=1}^n (-1)^{i+j} z_{ij} \mathbf{Z}_{ij}, \quad (1.114)$$

856

857 where a theorem that asserts the equivalence of expansions in terms of rows or columns is used without
858 proof. Some properties of determinants are:

- 859 (i) $\det \mathbf{Z} = \det \mathbf{Z}^t$. This is just a restatement that expansions across rows and columns are equivalent.
860 (ii) Exchanging two rows or two columns reverses the sign of the determinant. This implies
861 that if two rows or columns are identical then the determinant is zero.
862 (iii) If the elements in a row or column are multiplied by k , the determinant is multiplied by k .
863 (iv) A determinant is unchanged if k times the elements of one row (or column) are added to the
864 corresponding elements of another row (or column). Extension of this result to multiple rows or
865 columns, in combination with result (iii), yields the important result that a determinant is zero if
866 two or more rows or columns are linear functions of other rows or columns.

867 A matrix is essentially a type of number that is expressed as a (most commonly two dimensional)
868 array of numbers. An example of an $m \times n$ matrix is
869

$$870 \mathbf{Z} = \begin{pmatrix} z_{11} & z_{12} & \cdots & z_{1n} \\ z_{21} & z_{22} & \cdots & z_{2n} \\ \cdots & \cdots & \cdots & \cdots \\ z_{m1} & z_{m2} & \cdots & z_{mn} \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.115)$$

871

872 where by convention the first integer m is the number of rows and the second integer n is the number of
873 columns. Matrices can be added, subtracted, multiplied and divided. Addition and subtraction is defined
874 by adding or subtracting the individual elements and is obviously meaningful only for matrices with the
875 same values of m and n . Multiplication is defined in terms of the elements z_{mn} of the product matrix \mathbf{Z}

876 being expressed as a sum of products of the elements x_{mi} and y_{in} of the two matrix multiplicands \mathbf{X} and
 877 \mathbf{Y} :
 878

$$879 \quad \mathbf{Z} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \Rightarrow z_{mn} = \sum_i x_{mi} y_{in} . \tag{1.116}$$

880
 881 For example $\begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+3b & 2a+4b \\ c+3d & 2c+4d \end{pmatrix}$. Clearly the number of rows and columns
 882 in the first matrix must respectively equal the number of columns and rows in the second. Matrix
 883 multiplication is generally not commutative, i.e. $\mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{Y} \neq \mathbf{Y} \otimes \mathbf{X}$. For example
 884 $\begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix} \begin{pmatrix} a & b \\ c & d \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} a+2c & b+2d \\ 3a+4c & 3b+4d \end{pmatrix} \neq \begin{pmatrix} A & B \\ C & D \end{pmatrix}$. The transpose of a square $n=m$ matrix \mathbf{Z}' is defined
 885 by exchanging rows and columns, i.e. by a reflection through the principle diagonal (that which runs
 886 from the top left to bottom right). The unit matrix \mathbf{U} is defined by all the principle diagonal elements u_{mm}
 887 being unity and all off-diagonal elements being zero. It is easily found that $\mathbf{U} \otimes \mathbf{X} = \mathbf{X} \otimes \mathbf{U} = \mathbf{X}$ for all
 888 \mathbf{X} .

889 An inverse matrix \mathbf{Z}^{-1} defined by $\mathbf{Z}^{-1}\mathbf{Z}=\mathbf{Z}\mathbf{Z}^{-1}=\mathbf{U}$ is needed for matrix division and is given by

$$890 \quad \mathbf{Z}^{-1} = \left[\frac{(-1)^{i+j} \det \mathbf{Z}'_{ij}}{\det \mathbf{Z}} \right], \tag{1.117}$$

892
 893 where \mathbf{Z}'_{ij} is the transpose of the cofactor. The method is illustrated by the following table for the
 894 inverse of the matrix $\mathbf{A} = \begin{pmatrix} 1 & 2 \\ 3 & 4 \end{pmatrix}$:

895	i	j	$(-1)^{i+j}$	\mathbf{Z}'_{ij}	numerator	\mathbf{A}^{-1}_{ij}
896	-----					
897	1	1	+1	4	+4	-2
898	1	2	-1	2	-2	+1
899	2	1	-1	3	-3	+3/2
900	2	2	+1	1	+1	-1/2
901	-----					

902 Thus the inverse matrix \mathbf{A}^{-1} is $\begin{pmatrix} -2 & +1 \\ +3/2 & -1/2 \end{pmatrix}$. It is readily confirmed that $\mathbf{A}\mathbf{A}^{-1}=\mathbf{A}^{-1}\mathbf{A}=\mathbf{U}$. Matrix
 903 inversion algorithms are included in most (all?) software packages.

904 Determinants provide a convenient method for solving N equations in N unknowns $\{x_i\}$,

$$905 \quad \sum_{i=1}^N A_{ji} x_i = C_j, \quad j = 1:N, \tag{1.118}$$

907

908 where A_{ij} and C_j are constants. The solutions for $\{x_i\}$ are obtained from *Cramer's Rule*:

909

$$910 \quad x_i = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & A_{1i} & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & A_{ni} & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}} = \frac{\begin{vmatrix} A_{11} & C_1 & A_{1n} \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ A_{n1} & C_n & A_{nn} \end{vmatrix}}{\det \mathbf{A}}. \quad (1.119)$$

911

912 If $\det \mathbf{A} = 0$ then by property (iv) above at least two of its rows are linearly related and there is therefore
913 no unique solution.

914

915 1.7 Jacobians

916 Changing a single variable in an integral, from x to y for example, is accomplished using the
917 derivative dx/dy :

918

$$919 \quad \int f(x) dx = \int f[x(y)] \left(\frac{dx}{dy} \right) dy. \quad (1.120)$$

920

921 For a change in more than one variable in a multiple integral, $\{x, y\}$ to $\{u, v\}$ for example, the integral
922 transformation

923

$$924 \quad \int [x(u, v), y(u, v)] dx dy \rightarrow \int f(u, v) du dv \quad (1.121)$$

925

926 requires that du and dv be expressed in terms of dx and dy using eq. (1.13):

927

$$928 \quad dx dy = \left[\left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) du + \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) dv \right] \left[\left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) du + \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) dv \right]. \quad (1.122)$$

929

930 For consistency with established results it is necessary to adopt the definitions $du du = dv dv = 0$,931 $du dv = -dv du$, and $\partial x \partial y / \partial u^2 = \partial x \partial y / \partial v^2 = 0$. Equation (1.122) then becomes

932

$$933 \quad dx dy = \left[\left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) - \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) du dv \right] = \det \begin{vmatrix} \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial u} \right) & \left(\frac{\partial x}{\partial v} \right) \\ \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial u} \right) & \left(\frac{\partial y}{\partial v} \right) \end{vmatrix} \equiv \left[\frac{\partial(x, y)}{\partial(u, v)} \right], \quad (1.123)$$

934

935 and

936

$$937 \quad \int f(x, y) dx dy \rightarrow \int f[x(u, v), y(u, v)] \left[\frac{\partial(x, y)}{\partial(u, v)} \right] du dv. \quad (1.124)$$

938

939 The determinant in eq. (1.123) is called the *Jacobian* and is readily extended to any number of
940 variables:

941

$$942 \quad \det \begin{pmatrix} \left(\frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left(\frac{\partial x_1}{\partial v_n} \right) \\ \dots & \dots & \dots \\ \left(\frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_1} \right) & \dots & \left(\frac{\partial x_n}{\partial v_n} \right) \end{pmatrix} \equiv \left[\frac{\partial(x_1 \dots x_i \dots x_n)}{\partial(v_1 \dots v_i \dots v_n)} \right] \equiv \frac{\partial \vec{\mathbf{X}}}{\partial \vec{\mathbf{V}}}, \quad (1.125)$$

943

944 where the variables $\{x_{i=1:n}\}$ and $\{v_{i=1:n}\}$ have been subsumed into the n-vectors $\vec{\mathbf{X}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{V}}$
945 respectively. The condition that $\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})$ can be found when $\vec{\mathbf{V}}(\vec{\mathbf{X}})$ is given is that the Jacobean

946 determinant is nonzero. In this case the general expression for a change of variables is

947

$$948 \quad \int f(\vec{\mathbf{X}}) d\vec{\mathbf{X}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left(\frac{\partial x_1 \dots x_n}{\partial v_1 \dots v_n} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}} = \int f[\vec{\mathbf{X}}(\vec{\mathbf{V}})] \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{X}}}{d\vec{\mathbf{V}}} \right) d\vec{\mathbf{V}}. \quad (1.126)$$

949

950 As a specific example of these formulae consider the transformation from Cartesian to spherical
951 coordinates:

952

$$953 \quad \begin{aligned} x(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \cos \theta, \\ y(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \sin \varphi \sin \theta, \\ z(r, \varphi, \theta) &= r \cos \varphi, \end{aligned} \quad (1.127)$$

954

955 for which the Jacobean is

956

$$957 \quad \begin{vmatrix} \sin \varphi \cos \theta & r \cos \varphi \cos \theta & r \sin \varphi \sin \theta \\ \sin \varphi \sin \theta & r \cos \varphi \sin \theta & -r \sin \varphi \cos \theta \\ \cos \varphi & -r \sin \varphi & 0 \end{vmatrix} = r^2 \sin \varphi, \quad (1.128)$$

958

959 so that

960

$$961 \quad \iiint f(x, y, z) dx dy dz = \iiint f(r, \varphi, \theta) [r^2 \sin \varphi] dr d\varphi d\theta. \quad (1.129)$$

962

963 1.8 Vectors and Tensors

964 1.8.1 Vectors

965 Vectors are quantities having both magnitude and direction, the latter being specified in terms of
 966 a set of coordinates (usually but not necessarily orthogonal) such as those specified in §1.2.7. In two
 967 dimensions the point $(x,y)=(r\cos\varphi, r\sin\varphi)$ can be interpreted as a vector that connects the origin to the
 968 point: its magnitude is r and its direction is defined by the angle φ relative to the x -axis: $\varphi=\arctan(y/x)$. A
 969 vector in n dimensions requires n components for its specification that are normally written as a $(1\times n)$
 970 matrix (column vector) or $(n\times 1)$ matrix (row vector). The *magnitude* or *amplitude* r is a single number
 971 and is a *scalar*. To distinguish vectors and scalars vectors are written here in bold face with an arrow: a
 972 vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ has a magnitude A . Addition of two vectors with components (x_1,y_1,z_1) and (x_2,y_2,z_2) is
 973 defined as $(x_1+x_2, y_1+y_2, z_1+z_2)$, corresponding to placing the origin of the added vector at the terminus
 974 of the original and joining the origin of the first to the end of the second (“nose to tail”). Multiplication
 975 of a vector by a scalar yields a vector in the same direction with only the magnitude multiplied. For
 976 example the direction of the diagonal of a cube relative to the sides of a cube is independent of the size
 977 of the cube.

978 It is convenient to specify vectors in terms of unit length vectors in the direction of orthogonal
 979 Cartesian coordinates denoted by $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$ and $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$. A vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ with components A_x , A_y , and A_z is then
 980 written as

$$981 \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}A_x + \hat{\mathbf{j}}A_y + \hat{\mathbf{k}}A_z. \quad (1.130)$$

982
 983 The direction of the $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$ vector relative to the $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$ and $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$ vectors is determined by the same right hand rule
 984 convention as that for the z -axis relative to the x and y axes (§1.2.7). Orthogonality of these unit vectors
 985 is indicated by the relations

$$986 \hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = 0, \quad (1.131)$$

987 and

$$988 \hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = -\hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ 989 \hat{\mathbf{j}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = -\hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{j}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}. \quad (1.132) \\ 990 \hat{\mathbf{k}} \times \hat{\mathbf{i}} = -\hat{\mathbf{i}} \times \hat{\mathbf{k}} = \hat{\mathbf{j}}$$

991
 992 where \times denotes the vector or cross product defined below in §1.135.

993 The components of a vector in a nonorthogonal coordinate system can be specified in two ways:
 994 (i) a projection onto an axis and (ii) partial vectors that lie along the axis directions. Both specifications
 995 are unique, but because they transform differently with respect to linear homogeneous transformations
 996 of the coordinate systems they are given different names: the partial vectors are *contravariant vectors*
 997 and the projections are *covariant vectors* (also see next section on tensors). For orthogonal coordinate
 998 systems there is no distinction between the two types of vectors. A useful *aide memoire* is that
 999 contravariant vectors transform in the same way as the coordinate axes.

1000 There are two forms of vector multiplication. The *scalar product* is defined as the product of the
 1001 magnitudes and the cosine of the angle θ between the vectors:

1002
 1003

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = AB \cos \theta . \quad (1.133)$$

This product is denoted by a dot and is often referred to as the dot product. Since $B \cos \theta$ is the projection of the vector $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ onto the direction of $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and vice versa the scalar product can be regarded as the product of the magnitude of one vector and the projection of the other upon it. If $\theta = \pi/2$ the scalar product is zero even if A and/or B are nonzero, and the scalar product changes sign as θ increases through $\pi/2$. If $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ are defined by eq. (1.130), then

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} = A_x B_x + A_y B_y + A_z B_z . \quad (1.134)$$

The *vector product*, denoted by $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$ and often referred to as the cross product, is defined by a vector of magnitude $AB \sin \theta$ that is perpendicular to the plane defined by $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$. The sign of $\vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is again defined by the right hand rule for right handed coordinates: when viewed along $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ the shorter rotation from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ to $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is clockwise or, analogous to the definition of a right hand coordinate system, when the index finger of the right hand is bent from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ to $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ the thumb points in the direction of $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. Reversal of the order of multiplication of $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ therefore changes the sign of $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. The definition of the cross product is

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{\mathbf{i}} & \hat{\mathbf{j}} & \hat{\mathbf{k}} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \end{vmatrix} = \hat{\mathbf{i}}(A_y B_z - A_z B_y) - \hat{\mathbf{j}}(A_x B_z - A_z B_x) + \hat{\mathbf{k}}(A_x B_y - A_y B_x) . \quad (1.135)$$

Thus changing the order of multiplication corresponds to exchanging two rows of the determinant, thereby reversing the sign of the determinant as required (§1.6).

Combining scalar and vector products yields:

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}} = \vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = \begin{vmatrix} A_x & A_y & A_z \\ B_x & B_y & B_z \\ C_x & C_y & C_z \end{vmatrix} , \quad (1.136)$$

that is the volume enclosed by the vectors $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$. Also,

$$\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}}) \vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \vec{\mathbf{C}} \neq (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \times \vec{\mathbf{C}} = -\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}) \vec{\mathbf{B}} - (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \vec{\mathbf{A}} \quad (1.137)$$

and

$$(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) \cdot (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{D}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}) - (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{C}})(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{D}}) . \quad (1.138)$$

The contravariant unit vectors for nonorthogonal axes (corresponding to $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$) are often written as $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1$, $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^2$ and $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3$ (up to $\hat{\mathbf{e}}^n$ for n dimensions), and the *reciprocal unit vectors* $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_n$ are defined (in three dimensions) by

1042

$$1043 \quad \hat{\mathbf{e}}_1 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_2 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^3 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^1}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}; \hat{\mathbf{e}}_3 = \frac{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2}{\hat{\mathbf{e}}^1 \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^2 \times \hat{\mathbf{e}}^3}. \quad (1.139)$$

1044

1045 Note that $\hat{\mathbf{e}}_i \cdot \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i = 1$ ($i=1,2,3$). The reciprocal lattice vectors used in solid state physics are examples of
 1046 covariant vectors corresponding to contravariant real lattice vectors.

1047 The *contravariant components* A^i of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ are then defined by

1048

$$1049 \quad \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A^i \hat{\mathbf{e}}^i, \quad (1.140)$$

1050

1051 and the *covariant components* A_i are

1052

$$1053 \quad \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \sum_i A_i \hat{\mathbf{e}}_i. \quad (1.141)$$

1054

1055 The area and orientation of an infinitesimal plane segment is defined by a differential area vector
 1056 $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ that is perpendicular to the plane. The sign of $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ for a closed surface is defined to be positive when
 1057 it points outwards from the surface. For open surfaces the direction of $d\vec{\mathbf{a}}$ is defined by convention and
 1058 must be separately specified.

1059 If $\{\vec{\mathbf{a}}^i\}$ define the area vectors of the faces of a closed polyhedron it can be shown that

1060

$$1061 \quad \sum_i \vec{\mathbf{a}}^i = 0. \quad (1.142)$$

1062

1063 This result is obvious for a cube and an octahedron but it is instructive to demonstrate it explicitly for a
 1064 tetrahedron. Let $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{C}}$ define the edges of a tetrahedron that radiate out from a vertex. The
 1065 three faces defined by these edges are $\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}$, and $\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}$. The three edges forming the faces
 1066 opposite the vertex are $\vec{\mathbf{B}} - \vec{\mathbf{A}}$, $\vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}}$, and $\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}$ and the face enclosed by these edges is
 1067 $(\vec{\mathbf{B}} - \vec{\mathbf{A}}) \times (\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{A}} - \vec{\mathbf{C}}) \times (\vec{\mathbf{C}} - \vec{\mathbf{B}})$. Expansion of either of the latter yields $(\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) + (\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}})$
 1068 because $(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{A}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}}) = (\vec{\mathbf{C}} \times \vec{\mathbf{C}}) = 0$ and this exactly cancels the contributions from the other three
 1069 faces.

1070 Differentiation of vectors with respect to scalars follows the same rules as differentiation of
 1071 scalars. For example,

1072

$$1073 \quad \frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \cdot \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \cdot \vec{\mathbf{B}} \quad (1.143)$$

1074

1075 and

1076

$$1077 \quad \frac{d(\vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \vec{\mathbf{B}})}{dw} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) + \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right) \times \vec{\mathbf{B}} = \vec{\mathbf{A}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{B}}}{dw} \right) - \vec{\mathbf{B}} \times \left(\frac{d\vec{\mathbf{A}}}{dw} \right). \quad (1.144)$$

1078

1079 The derivatives of a scalar (e.g. w) in the directions of $\hat{\mathbf{i}}$, $\hat{\mathbf{j}}$, and $\hat{\mathbf{k}}$ yield the *gradient vector* $\text{grad}(w)$ or

1080

$\vec{\nabla} w$, defined as

1081

$$1082 \quad \vec{\nabla} w = \text{grad } w = \hat{\mathbf{i}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right), \quad (1.145)$$

1083

1084 where

1085

$$1086 \quad \vec{\nabla} \equiv \hat{\mathbf{i}} \frac{\partial}{\partial x} + \hat{\mathbf{j}} \frac{\partial}{\partial y} + \hat{\mathbf{k}} \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \quad (1.146)$$

1087

1088 is termed *del* or *nabla* and the products of the operators $\partial / \partial x^i$ with w are interpreted as $\partial w / \partial x^i$.

1089

The scalar product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ is the *divergence*, $\text{div} \vec{\mathbf{A}}$ or $\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}}$:

1090

$$1091 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \left(\frac{\partial A_x}{\partial x} \right) + \left(\frac{\partial A_y}{\partial y} \right) + \left(\frac{\partial A_z}{\partial z} \right). \quad (1.147)$$

1092

The scalar product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with itself is the *Laplacian*

1094

$$1095 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{\nabla} = \nabla^2 = \frac{\partial^2}{\partial x^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial y^2} + \frac{\partial^2}{\partial z^2}. \quad (1.148)$$

1096

The differential of an arbitrary displacement $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$ is

1098

$$1099 \quad d\vec{\mathbf{s}} = \hat{\mathbf{i}} dx + \hat{\mathbf{j}} dy + \hat{\mathbf{k}} dz. \quad (1.149)$$

1100

1101 Recalling the differential of a scalar function [eq. (1.13)],

1102

$$1103 \quad dw = \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial x} \right) dx + \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial y} \right) dy + \left(\frac{\partial w}{\partial z} \right) dz, \quad (1.150)$$

1104

1105 it follows from eqs. (1.145) and (1.149) that dw can be defined as the scalar product of $d\vec{\mathbf{s}}$ and $\vec{\nabla} w$:

1106

$$1107 \quad dw = d\vec{\mathbf{s}} \cdot \vec{\nabla} w. \quad (1.151)$$

1108

1109 The two dimensional surface defined by constant w is

1110

$$1111 \quad dw = 0 = d\vec{\mathbf{s}}_0 \cdot \vec{\nabla} w, \quad (1.152)$$

1112

1113 where $d\vec{s}_0$ clearly lies within the surface. Since $d\vec{s}_0$ and $\vec{\nabla}w$ are in general not zero $\vec{\nabla}w$ must be
 1114 perpendicular to $d\vec{s}_0$, i.e. normal to the surface at that point. Conversely dw is greatest when $d\vec{s}$ and
 1115 $\vec{\nabla}w$ lie in the same direction [eq. (1.151)] so that $\vec{\nabla}w$ defines the direction of greatest change in w and
 1116 this maximum has the value dw/ds .

1117 The vector product of $\vec{\nabla}$ with \vec{A} is the *curl* of \vec{A} :

$$1118 \quad \text{curl}\vec{A} \equiv \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A} = \begin{vmatrix} \hat{i} & \hat{j} & \hat{k} \\ \frac{\partial}{\partial x} & \frac{\partial}{\partial y} & \frac{\partial}{\partial z} \\ A_x & A_y & A_z \end{vmatrix}. \quad (1.153)$$

1120 Straightforward (albeit tedious) algebraic manipulation of this definitions reveals that
 1121
 1122

$$1123 \quad \vec{\nabla} \cdot (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A}) = 0, \quad (1.154)$$

$$1124 \quad \vec{\nabla} \times (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{A}) = 0, \quad (1.155)$$

1125 and
 1126

$$1127 \quad \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{\nabla} \times \vec{A} = \vec{\nabla} (\vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{A}) - \nabla^2 \vec{A}. \quad (1.156)$$

1129 As a physical example of some of these formulae consider an electrical current density \vec{J} that
 1130 represents the amount of electric charge flowing per second per unit area through a closed surface \vec{S}
 1131 enclosing a volume V . Then the charge per second (current) flowing through an area $d\vec{S}$ (not necessarily
 1132 perpendicular to \vec{J}) is given by the scalar product $\vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S}$. The currents flowing into and out of V have
 1133 opposite signs so that if V contains no sources or sinks of charge then the surface integral is zero, i.e.
 1134 $\oint \vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S} = 0$. If sources or sinks of charge exist within the volume then the integral yields a measure of
 1135 the charge within the volume. In particular the cumulative current can be shown to be $\oint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dV$ and
 1136 *Gauss's theorem* results:

$$1137 \quad \oint \vec{J} \cdot d\vec{S} = \int \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dV = \iiint \vec{\nabla} \cdot \vec{J} dx dy dz. \quad (1.157)$$

1139 Two other useful integral theorems are
 1140 *Green's Theorem in the Plane*:

$$1141 \quad \oint_C (P dx + Q dy) = \iint \left(\frac{\partial Q}{\partial x} - \frac{\partial P}{\partial y} \right), \quad (1.158)$$

1144 where P and Q are functions of x and y within an area A . The left hand side of eq. (1.158) is a line
 1145 integral along a closed contour C that encloses the area A and the right hand side is a double integral
 1146 over the enclosed area (see §1.9.3.2 for details about contour integrals).
 1147

1148

1149 *Stokes' Theorem*

1150 This theorem equates a surface integral of a vector \vec{V} over an open three dimensional surface to
 1151 a line integral of the vector around a curve that defines the edges of the open surface. Let the vector be
 1152 \vec{V} , the line element be $d\vec{s}$, and the vector area be $\vec{A} = A\hat{n}$ where \hat{n} is the unit vector perpendicular to
 1153 the plane of the surface. Stoke's theorem is then given by

1154

$$1155 \oint \vec{V} \cdot d\vec{s} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{V}) \cdot d\vec{A} = \iint_A (\vec{\nabla} \times \vec{V}) \cdot \hat{n} dA. \quad (1.159)$$

1156

1157 A simple example illustrates the usefulness of this theorem. Consider a butterfly net surface that has a
 1158 roughly conical mesh attached to a hoop (not necessarily circular). Stokes' theorem asserts that for the
 1159 vector field \vec{V} (for example air passing through the net) the area vector integral of the mesh equals the
 1160 line integral around the hoop *regardless of the shape of the mesh*. Thus a boundary condition on the
 1161 function \vec{V} is all that is needed to determine the surface integral for any surface whatsoever.

1162

1163 1.8.2 Tensors [NEEDS IMPROVEMENT]

1164 A tensor is a generalization of a vector: it is a multidimensional object that like a vector is
 1165 independent of the coordinate system used to describe it. Consider two points U and V that are
 1166 infinitesimally close and whose coordinates in two N -dimensional coordinate systems $\{x\}$ and $\{x'\}$ are
 1167 $(x^n, x^n + dx^n)$ and $(x^m, x^m + dx^m)$ ($n=1:N$). The infinitesimal distance UV is dx^n in the first coordinate
 1168 system and dx^m in the second, with

1169

$$1170 dx^m = \sum_{n=1}^N \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^n} \right) dx^n. \quad (1.160)$$

1171

1172 The distance UV has an objective existence that is independent of the coordinate system (as opposed to
 1173 the positions of the points U and V themselves), and is the prototype of a second rank tensor with
 1174 *contravariant components*:

1175

$$1176 T^{mn} = \sum_{r=1}^N \sum_{s=1}^N T^{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^r} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^s} \right) \equiv T^{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^m}{\partial x^r} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^s} \right), \quad (1.161)$$

1177

1178 where the second equality is given to illustrate the *summation convention* (introduced by Einstein) that
 1179 summation over repeated indices in a single term (here r and s) is to be understood. For pedagogical
 1180 clarity both the explicit summation and the summation convention in tensor expressions are used here.
 1181 The contravariant character is indicated by placing indices as superscripts and should not be confused
 1182 with exponents. The quantity T^{mn} in eq. (1.161) is an example of a second rank tensor; vectors are
 1183 therefore examples of first rank tensors. Extensions of eq. (1.161) to higher rank tensors are self evident
 1184 but rarely if ever occur in relaxation phenomenology.

1185

1186 The *contraction* of any tensor to a lower rank object with eventually no indices gives an
 1187 *invariant* I whose value is independent of the coordinate system (see below for details about
 1188 contraction). Differentiation of an invariant I gives

1188

$$1189 \quad \frac{\partial I}{\partial x^m} = \left(\frac{\partial I}{\partial x^n} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^n}{\partial x^m} \right). \quad (1.162)$$

1190

1191 This transformation is similar to that eq. (1.160) but with the important difference that the indices are
 1192 reversed on the right hand side. The partial derivative of an invariant exhibited in eq. (1.162) is the
 1193 prototype of a *covariant tensor*

1194

$$1195 \quad T^{mm} = \sum_{r=1}^N \sum_{s=1}^N T_{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^r}{\partial x^m} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^s}{\partial x^m} \right) \equiv T_{rs} \left(\frac{\partial x^r}{\partial x^m} \right) \left(\frac{\partial x^s}{\partial x^m} \right), \quad (1.163)$$

1196

1197 Covariant quantities are indicated by subscripted indices. However, for orthogonal coordinate systems
 1198 there is no distinction between contravariant and covariant tensors.

1199

1200 Mixed tensors are contravariant with respect to some indices and covariant with respect to
 1201 others, for example T_{rs}^{mn} . Summation over a common contravariant and covariant index of a mixed
 1202 tensor is termed *contraction* and produces a tensor of rank two less than the original. For example,
 1203 contraction of a third rank mixed tensor produces a first rank tensor, i.e. a vector:

1203

$$1204 \quad T_r = \sum_n T_m^n \equiv T_m^n. \quad (1.164)$$

1205

1206 The square of the infinitesimal distance between two points in any coordinate system is given by
 1207 a generalization of the three dimensional Pythagorean expression $ds^2 = (dx^1)^2 + (dx^2)^2 + (dx^3)^2$ to the
 1208 expression

1209

$$1210 \quad ds^2 = \sum_m \sum_n g_{mn} dx^m dx^n \equiv g_{mn} dx^m dx^n, \quad (1.165)$$

1211

1212 where g_{mn} are the covariant components of the *metric tensor*. As noted above infinitesimal distances
 1213 between points have an objective existence (i.e. ds^2 is an invariant) and the g_{mn} are measures of the
 1214 geometry of the space within which the adjacent points are embedded. Since multiplication of $dx^m dx^n$ is
 1215 commutative the metric tensor is symmetric so that $g_{mn} = g_{nm}$. Contravariant components of the metric
 1216 tensor are formed by

1217

$$1218 \quad \sum_m g_{mr} g^{ms} \equiv g_{mr} g^{ms} = \delta_r^s, \quad (1.166)$$

1219

1220 where δ_r^s is the *Kronecker delta* defined by

1221

$$1222 \quad \delta_r^s = \begin{cases} 1 & (r = s) \\ 0 & (r \neq s) \end{cases}. \quad (1.167)$$

1223

1224 From the rules of expanding a determinant [eq. (1.114)] it can be shown that

1225

$$1226 \quad g^{mn} = \frac{\Delta^{mn}}{|g|} , \quad (1.168)$$

1227

1228 where $|g|$ is the determinant of the matrix (g_{mn}) and Δ^{mn} is the cofactor of $|g_{mn}|$ in this determinant.
 1229 Contravariant and covariant components of a tensor can be computed from one another using the metric
 1230 tensor. Example:

1231

$$1232 \quad R_m = g_{mn} S^n . \quad (1.169)$$

1233

1234 Thus any tensor representing a physical quantity can be expressed in contravariant, covariant or mixed
 1235 form.

1236 For curvilinear coordinates the g_{ik} and g^{ik} are functions of x^i or x_i . For orthogonal coordinate
 1237 systems in n dimensions there are n nonzero constant metric coefficients all of which occur as diagonal
 1238 elements: $h_{ii}=(g_{ii})^{1/2}$. The angle θ between two vectors $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ is obtained from

1239

$$1240 \quad \cos \theta = g_{mn} A^m A^n , \quad (1.170)$$

1241

1242 so that $\theta=\pi/2$ for orthogonal vectors [$\cos\theta=0$]. As examples of how the g_i depend on the coordinate
 1243 system in order that ds^2 be invariant, consider the three coordinate systems defined in §1.2.7: Cartesian
 1244 $\{x^i\}$; cylindrical [eq. (1.26)]; and spherical [eq. (1.27)].

1245

1246 *Cartesian:*

$$1247 \quad ds^2 = (dx^1)^2 + (dx^2)^2 + (dx^3)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = g_2 = g_3 = 1 , \quad (1.171)$$

1248

1249 *Cylindrical:*

$$1250 \quad ds^2 = (dr)^2 + (rd\varphi)^2 + (dz)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = g_3 = 1; g_2 = r , \quad (1.172)$$

1251

1252 *Spherical:*

1253

$$1254 \quad ds^2 = (dr)^2 + (rd\theta)^2 + (r \sin \theta d\varphi)^2 \Rightarrow g_1 = 1; g_2 = r; g_3 = r \sin \theta . \quad (1.173)$$

1255

1256 Vector operations can be generalized to tensor operations. Covariant differentiation of a tensor
 1257 with respect to a k^{th} variable is defined as

1258

$$1259 \quad T_{ij;k}^{\dots z} = \frac{\partial T_{ij;k}^{\dots z}}{\partial x^k} + \sum_{\ell} \left(\Gamma_{\ell k}^{\ell} \Gamma_{ij}^{\dots z} - \Gamma_{ik}^{\ell} \Gamma_{\ell j}^{\dots z} - \Gamma_{jk}^{\ell} \Gamma_{\ell i}^{\dots z} \right) , \quad (1.174)$$

1260

1261 [cf. eq. (1.162) for differentiation of an invariant to produce a prototypical covariant vector]. The
 1262 quantities

1263

$$1264 \quad \Gamma_{jk}^i = \Gamma_{kj}^i = \frac{1}{2} \sum_{\ell} g^{i\ell} \left(\frac{\partial g_{\ell j}}{\partial x^k} + \frac{\partial g_{\ell k}}{\partial x^j} + \frac{\partial g_{jk}}{\partial x^{\ell}} \right) \quad (1.175)$$

1265
1266 are the Christoffel symbols but are not tensors because they do not transform with respect to changes in
1267 coordinates in the correct manner [eqs. (1.161) and (1.163)]. For orthogonal coordinate systems the Γ_{jk}
1268 are all zero because all the g_{mn} (or the equivalent g^{mn}) are constant, but for curvilinear coordinates the
1269 computations of the Γ_{jk} can be tedious. Covariant differentiation with respect to a variable with a
1270 contravariant index is often denoted by a semicolon before the (covariant) index as in eq. (1.174), but
1271 there are other conventions for this as well. The generalization of the vector product is the *outer product*
1272 whose components are defined by considering all possible products of the components of the
1273 multiplicands. Example:

$$1275 \quad C_{jk\ell}^i = A_j^i B_{k\ell}. \quad (1.176)$$

1276
1277 The scalar product of two vectors is generalized to the *inner product* of two tensors, defined by the outer
1278 multiplication of two tensors and contraction with respect to indices from different factors:

$$1280 \quad C_{i\ell} = \sum_k A_i^k B_{k\ell} \equiv A_i^k B_{k\ell}. \quad (1.177)$$

1281
1282 The tensor generalization of the divergence of a contravariant vector [eq. (1.147)] is
1283

$$1284 \quad D = \sum_r \frac{1}{g^{1/2}} \left(\frac{\partial [g^{1/2} A^r]}{\partial x^r} \right). \quad (1.178)$$

1285
1286 Note that the $g^{1/2}$ do not cancel for curvilinear coordinates because g_{mn} are then functions of x^r .

1287 The elements of the tensor generalization of the curl of a covariant vector [eq. (1.153)] are

$$1288 \quad B_{mn} = \frac{\partial A_m}{\partial x^n} - \frac{\partial A_n}{\partial x^m}. \quad (1.179)$$

1290
1291 The *trace* of a tensor, defined as the sum of its diagonal elements, is an invariant. Its importance
1292 is closely allied to the ubiquity of eigenvalue problems. Multiplication of a vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ by a second-order
1293 tensor \mathbf{T} will give a second vector $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ that will in general differ from $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ in both magnitude and
1294 direction. In many physical situations it is desirable that $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ and $\vec{\mathbf{B}}$ have the same direction and differ
1295 only in magnitude. This requirement is expressed by the eigenvalue equations

$$1297 \quad \mathbf{T} \otimes \vec{\mathbf{A}} = \lambda \vec{\mathbf{A}} \quad (1.180)$$

1298
1299 or

$$1300 \quad \sum_k T_{ik} A_k = \lambda A_i, \quad (1.181)$$

1302

1303 where $\{\lambda\}$ are the *eigenvalues* and $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ is the *eigenvector*. If the vector $\vec{\mathbf{A}}$ conforms to eq. (1.180) its
 1304 direction is referred to as the *principal direction* of \mathbf{T} . The values of λ are obtained by treating eqs.
 1305 (1.181) as simultaneous equations and solving them using Cramer's rule. In two dimensions:

1306

$$1307 \quad \begin{vmatrix} T_{11} - \lambda & T_{12} \\ T_{21} & T_{22} - \lambda \end{vmatrix} = 0 \quad (1.182)$$

1308

1309 so that

1310

$$1311 \quad \lambda^2 - (T_{11} + T_{22})\lambda + (T_{11}T_{22} - T_{12}T_{21}) = 0 \quad (1.183)$$

1312

1313 and

1314

$$1315 \quad \lambda = \frac{T_{11} + T_{22}}{2} \pm \left[\left(\frac{T_{11} + T_{22}}{2} \right)^2 - (T_{11}T_{22} - T_{12}T_{21}) \right]^{1/2}. \quad (1.184)$$

1316

1317 In the coordinate system defined by the two *principal axes*, the tensor \mathbf{T} takes the form

1318

$$1319 \quad T = \begin{vmatrix} \lambda_1 & 0 \\ 0 & \lambda_2 \end{vmatrix}. \quad (1.185)$$

1320

1321 The values of λ are independent of the choice of coordinate system (since they are scalars) and their
 1322 coefficients in eq. (1.183) must therefore also be invariant. In particular, the coefficient of λ is the
 1323 invariant trace $\sum_i T_{ii} = T_{11} + T_{22}$.

1324 1.9 Complex Numbers

1325 This is the most important section in this book. Several books on complex numbers are helpful.
 1326 An excellent introduction is Kyrala's "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*" [10] (long out of print
 1327 and not (yet?) a Dover reprint but available used online), that has many excellent worked examples. The
 1328 definitive texts by Copson [4] and Titchmarsh [11,12] are recommended for more complete and rigorous
 1329 treatments. The introductory sections of the book by Chantry [2] are also excellent, as are the accounts
 1330 of relaxation phenomenological uses of complex numbers in McCrum, Read and Williams [13] and
 1331 Ferry [14], but be aware that both of these use the electrical engineering phase convention (Chantry
 1332 gives a superb account of phase conventions). The book by Ferry is much more detailed but also be
 1333 aware that the distributions of relaxation and retardation times in it are usually not normalized (for
 1334 sensible reasons, see Chapter 3).

1335 1.9.1 Definitions

1336 A *complex number*, z , is a number pair whose components are termed *real* (x) and *imaginary* (y):

1337

$$1338 \quad z = x + iy \quad i \equiv +(-1)^{1/2}. \quad (1.186)$$

1339

1340 Thus, for example,

1341

$$1342 \quad z^2 = (x^2 - y^2) + 2ixy. \quad (1.187)$$

1343

1344 Two complex numbers z_1 and z_2 are equal if, and only if, their real and imaginary components are both
 1345 equal. The closely related numbers (and corresponding functions) obtained by replacing i with $-i$ are
 1346 referred to as *complex conjugates* and are denoted by an asterisk in the mathematical (and quantum
 1347 mechanical) literature. In the physical literature of relaxation phenomenology the asterisk is usually used
 1348 to define functions in the complex frequency domain [e.g. $f^*(i\omega)$], to distinguish them from the
 1349 corresponding time domain functions $f(t)$, and this nomenclature is followed here. Complex conjugation
 1350 is denoted in this book by the superscripted dagger \dagger :

1351

$$1352 \quad z^\dagger = x - iy. \quad (1.188)$$

1353

1354 The reciprocal of z^* is then

1355

$$1356 \quad \frac{1}{z^*} = \frac{1}{x+iy} = \frac{x-iy}{x^2+y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{x^2+y^2} = \frac{z^\dagger}{|z|^2}, \quad (1.189)$$

1357

1358 where $|z|$ is the (always positive) *complex modulus* equal to the real number defined by
 1359 $|z| \equiv + (z^* z^\dagger)^{1/2}$. The mathematical term "modulus" should not be confused with that used in the
 1360 relaxation literature (for example shear modulus = shear stress/shear strain). Confusion is averted by
 1361 preceding the word "modulus" in relaxation applications with the appropriate adjective, e.g. "shear
 1362 modulus" or "electric modulus", and in mathematical material by "complex modulus".

1363

1364 1.9.2 Complex Functions

1365 A *complex function* of one or more variables is separable into real and imaginary components:

1366

$$1367 \quad f^*(z) = f^*(x, y) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y). \quad (1.190)$$

1368

1369 It is customary in the physical literature to denote the real component of a complex function with a
 1370 prime and the imaginary component with a double prime so that $u(x, y) = f'(x, y)$ and

$$1371 \quad v(x, y) = f''(x, y):$$

1372

$$1373 \quad f^*(z) = f'(x, y) + if''(x, y). \quad (1.191)$$

1374

1375 Thus for $f^*(z) = 1/g^*(z)$ [cf. eq. (1.189)]

1376

$$1377 \quad f' + if'' = \frac{1}{g' + ig''} = \frac{g' - ig''}{g'^2 + g''^2} = \frac{g^\dagger}{|g|^2}, \quad (1.192)$$

1378

1379 and
1380

$$1381 \quad g' + ig'' = \frac{1}{f' + if''} = \frac{f' - if''}{f'^2 + f''^2} = \frac{f^\dagger}{|f|^2} \quad (1.193)$$

1382
1383 so that
1384

$$1385 \quad g' = \frac{f'}{f'^2 + f''^2},$$

$$g'' = \frac{-f''}{f'^2 + f''^2}. \quad (1.194)$$

1386
1387 The real and imaginary components of a complex function are also commonly denoted by Re
1388 and Im respectively: $f' = \text{Re}[f(z)]$ and $f'' = \text{Im}[f(z)]$.

1389 Complex functions can be expressed as an infinite sum of powers of z or $(z-a)$ ($a=\text{constant}$), that
1390 must of course converge in order to be useful. Convergence may be restricted to values of $|z|$
1391 some number R (often unity). Because the conditions for convergence are defined in terms of
1392 differentials [10,11], which for analytical functions depend only on $r=|z|$ and not on the phase angle θ
1393 [see below], the real number R is referred to as the *radius of convergence*. Details about the conditions
1394 needed for convergence and associated issues are found in mathematics texts. The most general series
1395 expansion is the *Laurent series*

$$1396 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n, \quad (1.195)$$

1398 where f_n and a are in general complex and n is a real integer. If $f_n=0$ for $n<0$ the series is a *Taylor series*:
1400

$$1401 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n (z-a)^n \quad (1.196)$$

1402
1403 and if in addition $a=0$ the series is a *MacLaurin series*:
1404

$$1405 \quad f(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=+\infty} f_n z^n. \quad (1.197)$$

1406
1407 The coefficients f_n are defined by the complex derivatives of $f^*(z)$:
1408

$$1409 \quad f_n = \frac{1}{n!} \left(\frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right), \quad (1.198)$$

1410
1411 so that the Taylor series expansion becomes
1412

$$1413 \quad f^*(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{n=\infty} \frac{1}{n!} \left(\frac{d^n f}{dz^n} \right) (z-a)^n . \quad (1.199)$$

1414

1415 A function that is central to the application of complex numbers to relaxation phenomena is the *complex*
 1416 *exponential*,

1417

$$1418 \quad \begin{aligned} \exp(z^*) &= \exp(x+iy) \\ &= \exp(x)\exp(iy) \\ &= \exp(x)[\cos(y)+i\sin(y)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.200)$$

1419

1420 where the *Euler relation*

1421

$$1422 \quad \exp(iy) = \cos(y) + i\sin(y) \quad (1.201)$$

1423

1424 has been invoked. The Euler relation implies that the cosine of the real variable y can be written as

1425

$$1426 \quad \cos(y) = \operatorname{Re}[\exp(iy)] \quad (1.202)$$

1427

1428 and the sine function as

1429

$$1430 \quad \sin(y) = \operatorname{Re}[-i\exp(iy)]. \quad (1.203)$$

1431

1432 Since the sine and cosine functions differ only by the phase angle $\pi/2$ eqs. (1.202) and (1.203) indicate
 1433 that i shifts the phase angle by $\pi/2$. The usefulness of complex numbers in describing physical properties
 1434 measured with sinusoidally varying excitations derives from this property of i .

1435

1436 Since multiplication of z^* by (-1) turns $+x$ into $-x$ and y into $-y$ a rotation of $\pm\pi/2$ can be
 1437 interpreted as multiplication by $i = \pm(-1)^{1/2}$. By convention positive angles are defined by
 1438 counterclockwise rotation so that multiplication by i produces $+x \rightarrow +y$ and $+y \rightarrow -x$. The complex number
 1439 $z = x+iy$ can be regarded as a point in a Cartesian (x, iy) plane, with the x axis representing the real
 1440 component and the y axis the imaginary component. The (x, iy) plane is referred to as the *complex plane*.
 1441 The Cartesian coordinates of z^* in this plane can also be expressed in terms of the circular coordinates r ,
 1442 that is the (always positive) radius of the circle centered at the origin and passing through the point, and
 1443 the *phase angle* θ between the $+x$ axis and the radial line joining the point (x, iy) with the origin:

1443

$$1444 \quad z = r \exp(i\theta), \quad (1.204)$$

1445

1446 so that

1447

$$1448 \quad x = r \cos \theta \quad (1.205)$$

1449

1450 and

1451

$$1452 \quad y = r \sin \theta. \quad (1.206)$$

1453
1454 [cf. eqs. (1.26)]. As noted the radius r is always real and positive:
1455

$$1456 \quad r = |z|. \quad (1.207)$$

1457
1458 The limit $z \rightarrow \pm\infty$ is defined by $r \rightarrow \infty$ independent of θ and is therefore unique.

1459 The inverse exponential is the *complex logarithm* $\text{Ln}(z^*)$, that is multi-valued since trigonometric
1460 functions are periodic with period 2π :

$$1461 \quad z^* = x + iy = r \exp(i\theta) = r \exp[i(\theta + 2n\pi)] \Rightarrow$$

$$1462 \quad \text{Ln}(z^*) = \ln(r) + i(\theta + 2n\pi). \quad (1.208)$$

1463
1464 The *principle logarithm* is defined by $n=0$ and $-\pi \leq \theta \leq +\pi$ and is usually implied by the term
1465 "logarithm"; it is indicated by a lower case $\text{Ln} \rightarrow \ln$ so that $\ln(z) = \ln(r) + iy$. From $x = \cos\theta$ and $y = \sin\theta$
1466 ($r=1$) two special cases are $\ln(i) = i\pi/2$ and $\ln(-1) = i\pi$.

1467
1468 The Cartesian construction provides a simple proof of the Euler relation since the function
1469 $f = \cos\theta + i\sin\theta$ is unity for $\theta=0$ and satisfies

$$1470 \quad \frac{df}{d\theta} = -\sin\theta + i\cos\theta = i[\cos\theta + i\sin\theta] = if, \quad (1.209)$$

1471
1472 that is the differential equation for the exponential function $f = \exp(i\theta)$ since only the exponential
1473 function is proportional to its derivative and is unity at the origin.

1474
1475 Rotation by $\pi/2$ can also be described by two equivalent 2×2 matrices:

$$1476 \quad \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ +1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.210)$$

$$1477 \quad \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.211)$$

1478
1479 that describe clockwise or counter-clockwise rotations respectively by $\pi/2$ when pre-multiplying a vector
1480 (the direction of rotation reverses when the matrices post-multiply the vector). The matrices of eq.
1481 (1.210) and (1.211) are therefore matrix equivalents of $\pm i$. Their product is unity, corresponding to
1482 $(+i)(-i) = +1$:

$$1483 \quad \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix} \otimes \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ +1 & 0 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & -1 \\ +1 & 0 \end{pmatrix} \otimes \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} +1 & 0 \\ 0 & +1 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.212)$$

1484
1485 and their squares are also easily shown to be (-1) . The complex number $z = x + iy$ can then be expressed as

$$1486 \quad z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.213)$$

1491
1492 and eq. (1.187) becomes
1493

$$1494 \quad z = \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} \otimes \begin{pmatrix} +x & +y \\ -y & +x \end{pmatrix} = \begin{pmatrix} x^2 - y^2 & +2xy \\ -2xy & x^2 - y^2 \end{pmatrix}. \quad (1.214)$$

1495
1496
1497 The Euler relation enables simple derivations of trigonometric identities. For example:
1498

$$\begin{aligned} \exp[i(x+y)] &= \cos(x+y) + i \sin(x+y) \\ &= \exp(ix) \exp(iy) \\ 1499 \quad &= [\cos(x) + i \sin(x)] [\cos(y) + i \sin(y)] \\ &= [\cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y)] + i [\cos(x)\sin(y) + \sin(x)\cos(y)] \end{aligned} \quad (1.215)$$

1500
1501 Equating the real and imaginary components then yields the relations

$$1502 \quad \cos(x+y) = \cos(x)\cos(y) - \sin(x)\sin(y) \quad (1.216)$$

1504
1505 and

$$1506 \quad \sin(x+y) = \sin(x)\cos(y) + \sin(y)\cos(x). \quad (1.217)$$

1508
1509 The Euler relation eq. (1.201) implies that trigonometric (*circular*) functions can be expressed in
1510 terms of complex exponentials. Changing the variable y to the angle (in radians!) θ then reveals that
1511

$$1512 \quad \sin \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) - \exp(-i\theta)}{2i} \quad (1.218)$$

1513
1514 and

$$1515 \quad \cos \theta = \frac{\exp(i\theta) + \exp(-i\theta)}{2}. \quad (1.219)$$

1517
1518 The circular functions are so named because the parametric equations $x=R\cos\theta$ and $y=R\sin\theta$ generate
1519 the equation of a circle, $x^2+y^2=R^2$. The symmetry properties $\sin(-\theta) = -\sin\theta$ and $\cos(-\theta) = \cos\theta$ are
1520 evident from these relations.

1521 Equations (1.218) and (1.219) also provide a convenient introduction to the *hyperbolic functions*,
1522 denoted by adding an "h" to the trigonometric functions, that are defined by replacing $i\theta$ with θ :
1523

$$1524 \quad \sinh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) - \exp(-\theta)}{2}, \quad (1.220)$$

$$1525 \quad \cosh \theta = \frac{\exp(\theta) + \exp(-\theta)}{2} . \quad (1.221)$$

1526

1527 so that

1528

$$1529 \quad \cos(i\theta) = \cosh(\theta) , \quad (1.222)$$

$$1530 \quad \sin(i\theta) = i \sinh(\theta) , \quad (1.223)$$

$$1531 \quad \tan(i\theta) = i \tanh(\theta) , \quad (1.224)$$

$$1532 \quad \sinh^2(\theta) - \cosh^2(\theta) = 1 . \quad (1.225)$$

1533

1534 For complex arguments $z=x+iy$:

1535

$$1536 \quad \sin(z) = \sin(x)\cosh(y) + i\cos(x)\sinh(y) \quad (1.226)$$

1537

1538 and

1539

$$1540 \quad \cos(z) = \cos(x)\cosh(y) - i\sin(x)\sinh(y) , \quad (1.227)$$

1541

1542 The functions are named hyperbolic because the parametric equations $x=k\cosh(\theta)$ and $y=k\sinh(\theta)$
 1543 generate the hyperbolic equation $x^2-y^2=k^2$.

1544 The inverse hyperbolic functions are multi-valued because of the multi-valuedness of the
 1545 complex logarithm:

1546

$$1547 \quad \operatorname{Arcsinh}(z) = (-1)^{1/2} \operatorname{arsinh}(z) + n\pi i , \quad (1.228)$$

$$1548 \quad \operatorname{Arccosh}(z) = \pm \operatorname{arccosh}(z) + 2n\pi i , \quad (1.229)$$

$$1549 \quad \operatorname{Arctanh}(z) = \operatorname{arctanh}(z) + n\pi i , \quad (1.230)$$

1550

1551 in which n is a real integer. It is customary to use uppercase first letters to denote the full multi-valued
 1552 function and lowercase first letters to denote the principle values for which $n=0$. For real arguments the
 1553 principle functions have the logarithmic forms

1554

$$1555 \quad \operatorname{arsinh}(x) = \ln \left[x + (x^2 + 1)^{1/2} \right] , \quad (1.231)$$

$$1556 \quad \operatorname{arccosh}(x) = \ln \left[x + (x^2 - 1)^{1/2} \right] , \quad x \geq 1 \quad (1.232)$$

$$1557 \quad \operatorname{arctanh}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1+x}{1-x} \right]^{1/2} , \quad 0 \leq x^2 < 1 \quad (1.233)$$

$$1558 \quad \operatorname{arcsech}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1}{x} + \left(\frac{1}{x^2} - 1 \right)^{1/2} \right] , \quad 0 < x \leq 1 \quad (1.234)$$

$$1559 \quad \operatorname{arccosech}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{1}{x} + \left(\frac{1}{x^2} + 1 \right)^{1/2} \right], \quad x \neq 0 \quad (1.235)$$

$$1560 \quad \operatorname{arccoth}(x) = \ln \left[\frac{x+1}{x-1} \right]^{1/2}. \quad x^2 > 1 \quad (1.236)$$

1561

1562 1.9.3 Analytical Functions

1563 Of the large number of possible functions of a complex variable only those known as *analytical*
 1564 *functions* are useful for describing relaxation phenomena (and all other physical phenomena for that
 1565 matter because they ensure causality, see below). They are defined as being uniquely differentiable, the
 1566 latter meaning that the derivatives are continuous and that (importantly) differentiation with respect to z
 1567 does not depend on the direction of differentiation in the complex plane [10,11]. Thus differentiation of
 1568 an analytical function $f^*(z) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y)$ parallel to the x -axis $\partial/\partial x$ produces the same result as
 1569 differentiation parallel to the y -axis $\partial/\partial y$, resulting in the real and imaginary parts of an analytical
 1570 function being related to one another, as discussed next.

1571 *Quaternions* are a mathematically interesting generalization of complex numbers (although
 1572 rarely (if ever) used in relaxation phenomenology) that are characterized by a real component and three
 1573 “imaginary” numbers I, J, K defined by:

1574

$$I^2 = J^2 = K^2 = -1,$$

$$1575 \quad I = JK = -KJ, \quad (1.237)$$

$$J = KI = -IK,$$

$$K = IJ = -JI.$$

1576

1577 A quaternion is then given by $x_0 + Ix_1 + Jx_2 + Kx_3$ and has as its conjugate $x_0 - Ix_1 - Jx_2 - Kx_3$. Quaternions can
 1578 also be expressed as 2x2 matrices:

1579

$$I = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +1 \\ -1 & 0 \end{pmatrix},$$

$$1580 \quad J = \begin{pmatrix} 0 & +i \\ +i & 0 \end{pmatrix}, \quad (1.238)$$

$$K = \begin{pmatrix} +i & 0 \\ 0 & -i \end{pmatrix}.$$

1581

1582 They are used to describe rotations in three dimensions. Their noncommuting properties exhibited in eq.
 1583 (1.237) reflect the fact that changing the order of rotation axes in three dimensional space results in a
 1584 different final direction.

1585

1586

1587 1.9.3.1 Cauchy Riemann Conditions

1588 The relationship between the real and imaginary components of an analytical function is given
 1589 by the *Cauchy-Riemann conditions*, obtained from forcing the differential ratio

1590 $\lim_{\delta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{f(z+\delta) - f(z)}{\delta} \right\}$ to be independent of the direction in the complex plane from which $\delta = \alpha + i\beta$
 1591 approaches zero. It is instructive to derive these conditions by equating the limits $\alpha(\beta=0) \rightarrow 0$ and
 1592 $\beta(\alpha=0) \rightarrow 0$. These two derivatives are

$$1594 \quad \frac{df}{dx} = \lim_{\alpha \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x+\alpha, y) + iv(x+\alpha, y) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{\alpha} \right\} = \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} + i \frac{\partial v}{\partial x} \quad (1.239)$$

1595 and
 1596
 1597

$$1598 \quad \begin{aligned} \frac{df}{dy} &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{u(x, y+\beta) + iv(x, y+\beta) - u(x, y) - iv(x, y)}{i\beta} \right\} \\ &= \lim_{\beta \rightarrow 0} \left\{ \frac{-iu(x, y+\beta) + v(x, y+\beta) + iu(x, y) - v(x, y)}{\beta} \right\} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} - i \frac{\partial u}{\partial y} \end{aligned} \quad (1.240)$$

1599 Equating the real and imaginary parts of eqs. (1.239) and (1.240) produces the *Cauchy-Riemann*
 1600 conditions

$$1603 \quad \frac{\partial u}{\partial x} = \frac{\partial v}{\partial y} \quad (1.241)$$

1604 and
 1605
 1606

$$1607 \quad \frac{\partial u}{\partial y} = -\frac{\partial v}{\partial x}. \quad (1.242)$$

1608
 1609 The functions u and v are harmonic because they obey the Laplace equations $(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)u = 0$ and
 1610 $(\partial_x^2 + \partial_y^2)v = 0$.

1611 Functions that are analytical except for isolated singularities (aka poles) where the functions are
 1612 infinite are also useful in relaxation phenomenology. For example, a singularity at the origin
 1613 corresponds to a pathology at zero frequency, which although immeasurable by ac techniques will
 1614 nevertheless influence the function at low frequencies. The word “analytical” is often used incorrectly in
 1615 the physical literature to denote a function that does not have to be evaluated numerically. We refer to
 1616 such functions as *closed form functions* in this book. Some closed form analytic functions have not yet
 1617 been given specific names [$w(z)$ in eq. (1.36) for example].

1619 1.9.3.2 Complex Contour Integration and Cauchy Formulae

1620 Contour integration refers to an integral not with respect to a coordinate but with respect to the
 1621 distance along a contour that traverses the complex plane. The value of a complex contour integral of an
 1622 analytical function is independent of the contour. Thus the integral for a closed contour is zero and the
 1623 *Cauchy Theorem* results:

$$1624 \quad \oint f(z) dz = 0. \quad (1.243)$$

1626
1627
1628
1629
1630
1631

If the contour of integration passes through a singularity the integral may still exist (i.e. be finite) but must be evaluated as a *Cauchy principle value*, which is denoted by P in front of the integral (often omitted and must be assumed if necessary). For an integrand with a singularity at the origin, for example,

$$1632 \quad P \int_{-a}^{+a} f(z) dz = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\int_{-a}^{-\varepsilon} f(z) dz + \int_{+\varepsilon}^{+a} f(z) dz \right]. \quad (1.244)$$

1633
1634
1635
1636
1637

It is essential that the limit be taken symmetrically on each side of the singularity.

Application of the Cauchy Theorem to the derivative of an analytical function gives the *Cauchy Integral Theorem*: The derivative

$$1638 \quad \frac{df(z)}{dz} = \lim_{z \rightarrow w} \left[\frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] \quad (1.245)$$

1639
1640
1641

implies

$$1642 \quad \oint \left[\frac{f(z) - f(w)}{z - w} \right] = 0, \quad (1.246)$$

1643
1644
1645

so that

$$1646 \quad \begin{aligned} \oint \left[\frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right] &= \oint \left[\frac{f(w)}{z - w} \right] \\ &= f(w) \oint d \ln(z - w) = f(w) \oint d \{ \ln|z - w| + i\theta \} \\ &= f(w) [i\theta]_0^{2\pi} = f(w) [2\pi i], \end{aligned} \quad (1.247)$$

1647
1648
1649
1650

where eq. (1.208) for the principle complex logarithm has been used and the closed contour integral of the real function $\ln(|z - w|)$ is zero by the Cauchy theorem. This produces the *Cauchy integral theorem*:

$$1651 \quad f(w) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \left[\frac{f(z)}{z - w} \right]. \quad (1.248)$$

1652
1653
1654
1655
1656
1657
1658

When combined with the *Hilbert transforms* and *crossing relations* discussed in §1.9.6 below, eq. (1.248) establishes the *Kronig-Kramers relations* that relate the real and imaginary components of physically important functions.

The Hilbert transforms are obtained by applying the Cauchy theorem to a contour comprising a segment of the real-axis and a semicircle joining its ends. In the limit that the segment is infinitely long so that integration is performed from $x = -\infty$ to $x = +\infty$ the contribution from the semicircle vanishes if

1659 the function has the (physically necessary) property that it vanishes as $z \rightarrow \infty$. Application of the Cauchy
 1660 theorem to this contour for $f(w) = u(w) + iv(w)$ gives

1661

$$\begin{aligned}
 f(w) &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{f(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= \frac{1}{\pi i} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{[u(x) + iv(x)] dx}{x-w} = \frac{-i}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w} + \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w} \\
 &= u(w) + iv(w)
 \end{aligned} \tag{1.249}$$

1662

1663

1664 so that

1665

$$u(w) = \frac{1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{v(x) dx}{x-w} \tag{1.250}$$

1666

1667

1668 and

1669

$$v(w) = \frac{-1}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{x-w}. \tag{1.251}$$

1670

1671

1672 Equations (1.250) and (1.251) are the *Hilbert transforms*. Note that $u(x)$ or $v(x)$ must be known
 1673 everywhere on the real axis in order that $v(w)$ or $u(w)$ can be evaluated at a single point. In physical
 1674 applications this often means assuming a specific function with which to extrapolate $x \rightarrow \pm\infty$. The form
 1675 of this extrapolation function is unimportant if the extrapolated integrand is a sufficiently small fraction
 1676 of the total. For $v(w) = C = \text{constant}$,

1677

$$\frac{du}{dw} = \frac{C}{\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{dx}{(x-w)^2} = \frac{2C}{\pi} \left(\frac{-1}{x-w} \right) \Big|_0^{\infty} = \frac{-2C}{\pi w} \tag{1.252}$$

1678

1679 so that

1680

$$C = \left(\frac{-\pi}{2} \right) \frac{du(w)}{d \ln(w)}. \tag{1.253}$$

1681

1682 The *crossing relations* derive from the important physical requirement that the *Fourier* or
 1683 *Laplace transforms* of certain functions $f(\omega)$ be real (these transforms are discussed below). For example
 1684 the Laplace transform of any complex response function is the negative time derivative of the decay
 1685 function which must be real (e.g. eq. (1.373) below). For such real Fourier transforms (see §1.7.9)

1686

1687

1688

$$1689 \quad f(x) = u(x) + iv(x) = f^\dagger(-x) = u(-x) - iv(-x), \quad (1.254)$$

1690

1691 that implies

1692

$$1693 \quad u(x) = u(-x) \quad (1.255)$$

1694

1695 and

1696

$$1697 \quad v(x) = -v(-x). \quad (1.256)$$

1698

1699 Applying these crossing relations to the Hilbert transforms removes integration over negative values of x
 1700 and yields the *Kronig-Kramers relations*

1701

$$1702 \quad u(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{xv(x) dx}{x^2 - \omega^2} \quad (1.257)$$

1703

1704 and

1705

$$1706 \quad v(\omega) = \frac{2\omega}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(x) dx}{\omega^2 - x^2}. \quad (1.258)$$

1707

1708 They were first derived by Kronig and Kramers in the context of elementary particle theory in 1926 and
 1709 are also known as *dispersion relations*. For large values of ω the Kronig-Kramers relations yield the *sum*
 1710 *rules*:

1711

$$1712 \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow \infty} u(\omega) = \frac{-2}{\pi\omega^2} \int_0^{+\infty} xv(x) dx; \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow \infty} v(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi\omega} \int_0^{+\infty} u(x) dx \quad (1.259)$$

1713

1714 and

1715

$$1716 \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow 0} u(\omega) = \frac{2}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{v(x)}{x} dx; \quad \lim_{\omega \rightarrow 0} v(\omega) = \frac{-2\omega}{\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{u(x)}{x^2} dx. \quad (1.260)$$

1717

1718 1.9.6 Residue Theorem

1719 Application of the Cauchy Integral Theorem to a closed annulus enclosing the circle $r = |z - a|$

1720 with concentric radii b and c such that $b \leq |z - a| \leq c$ yields

1721

$$2\pi i f(w) = \oint_{|z-a|=b} \frac{f(z)}{z-w} - \oint_{|z-a|=c} \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \quad (1.261)$$

1723

1724 Placing $(z-w) = (z-a) - (w-a)$ and expanding $(z-w)^{-1}$ as a geometric series [eq. (1.9)] gives

1725

$$\frac{1}{(z-a) - (w-a)} = \frac{1}{(z-a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(w-a)}{(z-a)} \right]^n \quad (c = |z-a| > |w-a|) \quad (1.262)$$

1727

1728 and

1729

$$\frac{1}{(z-a) - (w-a)} = \frac{-1}{(w-a)} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(z-a)}{(w-a)} \right]^n \quad (b = |z-a| > |w-a|) \quad (1.263)$$

1731

1732 Inserting eqs. (1.262) and (1.263) into eq. (1.261) yields

1733

$$\begin{aligned} f(w) &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \right] \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(w-a)}{(z-a)} \right]^n + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{z-w} \right] \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\frac{(z-a)}{(w-a)} \right]^n \\ &= \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] (w-a)^n + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(w-a)^{n+1}} \right] (z-a)^n. \end{aligned} \quad (1.264)$$

1735

1736 Equation (1.264) is a Laurent series $\sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} c_n (w-a)^n$ with

1737

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint \frac{f(z)}{(z-a)^{n+1}} \right] \quad n \geq 0 \quad (1.265)$$

$$c_n = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \left[\oint f(z) (z-a)^{n+1} \right] \quad n < 0 \quad (1.266)$$

1740

1741 The $n=-1$ term in eq. (1.266) is important because $(z-a)^{n+1}$ is then unity for all values of $(z-a)$.

1742

$$\oint f(z) = 2\pi i \sum_k c_{-1,k}, \quad (1.267)$$

1744

1745 in which $c_{-1,k}$ is called the residue at the k^{th} pole because it is the only term that survives the closed
1746 contour integration. If $f(z)$ is entirely analytical within the contour (i.e. there are no singularities so that

1747 $c_{n,k} = 0$ for $n < 0$ and $f(z)$ becomes a Taylor series) then the contour integral is zero and the Cauchy
 1748 Theorem is recovered. The coefficients $c_{-1,k}$ can be evaluated even if the Laurent expansion of $f(z)$ is not
 1749 known, by taking the n^{th} derivative of $f(z)$ for a singularity of order n [10,11]:
 1750

$$1751 \quad c_{-1} = \frac{1}{(n-1)!} \left\{ \frac{d^{n-1} \left[(z-a)^n f(z) \right]}{dz^{n-1}} \right\} \Bigg|_{z=a} . \quad (1.268)$$

1752
 1753 For $n=1$ this is simply
 1754

$$1755 \quad c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} [(z-a) f(z)], \quad (1.269)$$

1756
 1757 and for $f(z) = g(z)/h(z)$ with $g(z)$ having no singularities at $z=a$ and $h(a) = 0 \neq (dh/dz)|_{z=a}$ then
 1758

$$1759 \quad c_{-1} = \lim_{z \rightarrow a} \left[\frac{(z-a)^n g(z)}{h(z) - h(a)} \right] = \frac{g(a)}{(dh/dz)|_{z=a}} . \quad (1.270)$$

1760
 1761 1.9.3.5 Plemelj Formulae

1762 The multivalued character of the complex logarithm [eq. (1.208)] leads to the curious result that
 1763 some functions can attain different values at the same point depending on the direction of approach to
 1764 the point (i.e. they are discontinuous at the point). Such functions are *sectionally analytic*. Consider a
 1765 line L (not necessarily straight or closed) and a circle of radius ρ centered at a point τ lying on L . Call the
 1766 segment of L that lies within the circle λ and the rest as Λ , and consider the following function as it
 1767 approaches τ from each end of L :
 1768

$$1769 \quad F(z) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t) dt}{t-z} = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\Lambda \frac{f(t) dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{f(t) dt}{t-z} \quad (1.271)$$

$$1770 \quad = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\Lambda \frac{f(t) dt}{t-z} + \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)] dt}{t-z} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2\pi i} \int_\lambda \frac{dt}{t-z} . \quad (1.272)$$

1771
 1772 The second integral of eq. (1.272) approaches zero as (i) $z \rightarrow \tau$ from each side of L and (ii) $\rho \rightarrow 0$ (it is
 1773 important that the second limit be taken after the first). The third integral is the change in $\ln(t-z)$ as t
 1774 varies across λ and this is where the peculiarity originates. The magnitude $\ln(|t-z|)$ has the same value
 1775 $\ln(\rho)$ at each end, but the angle subtended at z by the line segment λ has a different sign as z approaches
 1776 L from each side, because the directions of rotation of the vector $(t-z)$ are opposite as t moves along λ
 1777 [10]. This angle contributes $\pm\pi i$ to the complex logarithm as $z \rightarrow \tau$ from each side and yields the *Plemelj*
 1778 *formulae*:
 1779

$$1780 \quad F^+(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t) dt}{t-\tau} + \frac{f(\tau)}{2} \neq F^-(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{f(t) dt}{t-\tau} - \frac{f(\tau)}{2} . \quad (1.273)$$

1781
1782
1783

If L is a closed loop, the Plemelj formulae become

$$F^+(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)] dt}{t - \tau} + f(\tau)$$

$$F^-(\tau) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_L \frac{[f(t) - f(\tau)] dt}{t - \tau}$$

(1.274)

1785
1786
1787
1788

so that a discontinuity of magnitude $f(\tau)$ occurs. Examples of $\{f(t), F(z)\}$ pairs are (a and b denote the ends of L):

$$f(t) = t^{-1} \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = z^{-1} \ln \left[\frac{a(z-b)}{b(z-a)} \right]$$

(1.275)

1790
1791
1792

and

$$f(t) = t^n \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \sum_{\ell+k=1-n} \left(\frac{b^{\ell+1} - a^{\ell+1}}{\ell+1} \right) z^k + z^n \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right]$$

(1.276)

1794
1795
1796

from which

$$f(t) = 1 \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right],$$

(1.277)

$$f(t) = t \quad \Leftrightarrow \quad F(z) = (b-a) + z \ln \left[\frac{(z-b)}{(z-a)} \right].$$

(1.278)

1799
1800

1.9.3.6 Analytical Continuation

1801 The radius of convergence R of a series expansion of a function $f(z)$ about a point z_0 is
1802 determined by the nearest singularity. It is often possible to move z_0 to another location inside R and find
1803 another radius of convergence (that may or may not be determined by the same singularity) and thereby
1804 define a larger part of the complex plane within which the expansion converges and the function is
1805 analytic. This process is known as analytical continuation, and by repeated application the entire
1806 complex plane can often be covered apart from isolated singularities (that may be infinite in number,
1807 however). An important application of this principle is extending a function defined by a real argument
1808 to the entire complex plane. The Laplace and Fourier transforms discussed below are examples of such a
1809 continuation and using the residue theorem to evaluate a real integral is another.

1810

1.9.3.7 Conformal Mapping

1812 A complex function $f(z) = u(x, y) + iv(x, y)$ can be regarded as *mapping* the points z in the complex z
1813 plane onto points $f(z)$ in the complex f plane. Changes in z produce changes in $f(z)$ with a magnification

1814 factor given by df/dz . Since the derivative of an analytical function is independent of the direction of
 1815 differentiation this magnification is isotropic and depends only on the radial separation of any two points
 1816 in the z plane and such a mapping is said to be *conformal*. An important mapping function is the
 1817 complex exponential $f(z)=\exp(-z)$.

1818 1.9.4 Transforms

1819 1.9.4.1 Laplace Transforms

1821 The Laplace transform is the single most important transform in relaxation phenomenology. It
 1822 essentially arises from mapping of the complex function $z=\exp(-s)$, where the variable s is the
 1823 conventional Laplace variable. The exponential function maps the inside of the circle of convergence
 1824 $|z| < R$ onto the half plane defined by $\text{Re}(s) > -\ln(R)$ [a result of $s = -\ln(z) = -\ln[R - i(\theta + 2n\pi)]$]. Thus
 1825 an analytical function $G(z)$ defined by the MacLaurin series

$$1826 \quad G(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n z^n \quad (1.279)$$

1828 transforms to

$$1829 \quad G(s) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-ns), \quad (1.280)$$

1832 that is generalized to an integral by replacing the integer variable n with a continuous variable t :

$$1833 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} g(t) \exp(-st) dt. \quad (1.281)$$

1836 The function $G(s)$ in eq. (1.281) is the *Laplace transform* of $g(t)$. It is an analytical function if the
 1837 integral converges for sufficiently large values of s (specified below), that will always occur if $g(t)$ does
 1838 not become infinite too rapidly as $t \rightarrow \infty$ (recall that this is the same condition used to derive the Hilbert
 1839 transforms from the Cauchy Integral Theorem). The edge of the area of convergence for eq. (1.281) is a
 1840 line defined by $\text{Re}(s) > \rho$ where ρ is now the abscissa of convergence corresponding to the condition
 1841 $\text{Re}(s) > -\ln(R)$ in the MacLaurin expansion.

1842 The *inverse Laplace transform* is as important as the Laplace transform itself. It is derived by
 1843 considering the Cauchy integral theorem with variables s and z :

$$1844 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z}, \quad (1.282)$$

1847 in which the closed contour comprises a straight line parallel to the imaginary axis defined by $x=\sigma > \rho$ (to
 1848 ensure convergence) and a semicircle in the half plane of positive x . If the radius of the semicircle
 1849 becomes infinite its contribution to the contour integration will be zero if $G(z)$ approaches zero faster
 1850 than $(s-z)^{-1}$. In this case the Cauchy integral becomes

1852

$$1853 \quad G(s) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \frac{G(z) dz}{s-z} \quad (1.283)$$

1854 where the direction of contour integration is clockwise. The factor $(s-z)^{-1}$ is now expressed in terms of
 1855 the elementary integral
 1856

$$1858 \quad (s-z)^{-1} = \int_0^{\infty} \exp[-(s-z)t] dt = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \exp(zt) dt, \quad (1.284)$$

1859 insertion of which into eq. (1.283) and exchanging the order of integration yields
 1860
 1861

$$1862 \quad G(s) = \int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) \left[\frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(zt) G(z) dz \right] dt. \quad (1.285)$$

1863 Comparing eq. (1.281) with eq. (1.285) reveals that
 1864
 1865

$$1866 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds, \quad (1.286)$$

1867 that is therefore the *inverse Laplace transform* of $G(s)$. The path of integration of this inverse Laplace
 1868 transform can also be considered to be part of a closed contour in the s -plane with the connecting link
 1869 again being a semicircle of infinite radius. For $t > 0$ this semicircle must pass through the negative half
 1870 plane of $\text{Re}(s)$ to ensure exponential attenuation. Since this half plane lies outside the region of
 1871 convergence defined by $\text{Re}(s) > \rho$ the contour must enclose at least one singularity and the integral
 1872 (1.286) is nonzero by the residue theorem and can be evaluated using it. For $t < 0$ the semicircular part of
 1873 the closed contour must pass through the positive half plane of $\text{Re}(s)$ to ensure exponential attenuation,
 1874 but since this contour lies totally within the area of convergence the integral is identically zero by eq.
 1875 (1.243). Thus
 1876
 1877

$$1878 \quad g(t) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} \exp(+st) G(s) ds & t \geq 0 \\ = 0 & t < 0 \end{cases} \quad (1.287)$$

1879 Equation (1.287) ensures the *causality condition* that a response cannot precede the excitation at time
 1880 zero. This is the reason for Laplace transforms being so important to relaxation phenomenology. The
 1881 derivation of eq. (1.287) indicates that causality and analyticity are closely linked, and indeed it can be
 1882 shown that analyticity compels causality and vice versa; thus causality is a sufficient condition for the
 1883 Kronig-Kramer relations and other useful relations.
 1884

1885 The value of the abscissa of convergence σ can sometimes be determined by inspection,
 1886 especially if the function to be transformed includes an exponential factor. Consider for example the

1887 function $g(t) = t^n \sinh(mt)$ for which the long time limit is $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt)$. The integrand of the *LT* is
 1888 then $\frac{1}{2} t^n \exp(mt) \exp(-st) = \frac{1}{2} t^n \exp[-(s-m)t]$ that is integrable if $s > m$ so that $\sigma = m$.

1889 In relaxation applications the inverse Laplace transform involves integration of s along a purely
 1890 imaginary path with the real component constant, so that the Laplace variable s can be written as $i\omega$ if ω
 1891 is real (as it must be for it to be a temporal frequency). Thus the transformation function $\exp(-st)$
 1892 becomes $\exp(-i\omega t)$.

1893 The product of two Laplace transforms is not the Laplace transform of the product of the
 1894 functions. For $R(s) = P(s)Q(s)$ the inverse Laplace transform $r(t)$ is the *convolution integral*

$$1895 \quad r(t) = \int_0^t p(\tau) q(t-\tau) d\tau \quad (1.288)$$

1896 that often arises in relaxation phenomenology because it expresses the *Boltzmann superposition* of
 1897 responses to time dependent excitations (§1.14).

1898 The *bilateral Laplace transform* is defined as

$$1900 \quad F(ds) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt, \quad (1.289)$$

1901 that can be separated into two unilateral transforms

$$1904 \quad F(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt + \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(+st) f(-t) dt. \quad (1.290)$$

1906 The first of these transforms diverges for large negative real values of s and the second diverges for
 1907 large positive real values of s so that convergence becomes restricted to a strip running parallel to the
 1908 imaginary s axis. Note that eq. (1.289) is not necessarily a Fourier transform (see below) because the
 1909 complex variable s can have a real component whereas the Fourier variable is purely imaginary.

1911 Laplace transforms are also useful mathematically because they transform differential equations
 1912 (for example in time) into simple polynomials (in frequency). This is readily shown using integration by
 1913 parts of the Laplace transform (*LT*) of the n^{th} derivative of the function $f(t)$ that yields

$$1915 \quad LT \left(\frac{d^n f}{dt^n} \right) = s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left(\frac{d^k f(0)}{dt^k} \right) s^{n-k-1}. \quad (1.291)$$

1916 (the expression for this equation in [10] is evidently a typo) For $n=1$ ($k=0$) eq. (1.291) yields

$$1918 \quad LT \left(\frac{df}{dt} \right) = sF(s) - f(0). \quad (1.292)$$

1920 Because $t \rightarrow 0$ corresponds to $\omega \rightarrow \infty$ eq. (1.292) can also be written as

1922

1923
$$LT\left(\frac{df}{dt}\right) = sF(s) - F(\infty) \quad (1.293)$$

1924

1925 where $F(\infty)$ is the limiting high frequency limit of F . Other Laplace transforms are exhibited in
 1926 Appendix A. Practically useful functions often have dimensionless variables, such as t/τ_0 and $s=i\omega\tau_0$ for
 1927 example, and these introduce additional numerical factors into the formulae. For example, eq. (1.292)
 1928 becomes

1929

1930
$$LT\left[\frac{df(t/\tau_0)}{dt}\right] = i\omega\tau_0 F(\tau_0) - f(t/\tau_0). \quad (1.294)$$

1931

1932 The *Laplace-Stieltjes integral* is a generalized Laplace transform where the integral is with
 1933 respect to a function of t rather than t itself and has the general form

1934

1935
$$\int_0^{\infty} \exp(-st) d\phi(t). \quad (1.295)$$

1936

1937 1.9.4.2 Fourier Transform

1938 Consider again the Laurent expansion for an analytical function $f(z)$, eq. (1.195). As with the
 1939 Laplace transform the annulus of convergence for this series gets mapped by the exponential function
 1940 onto a strip parallel to the imaginary axis, but now negative values of the summation index are included
 1941 and the exponential mapping is confined to purely imaginary arguments to avoid exponential
 1942 amplification. Then, in analogy with eq. (1.280),

1943

1944
$$G(\omega) = \sum_{n=-\infty}^{+\infty} g_n \exp(-in\omega). \quad (1.296)$$

1945

1946 Continuing the analogy with the Laplace transform derivation, eq. (1.296) can also be expressed in terms
 1947 of the continuous variable, t :

1948

1949
$$G(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.297)$$

1950

1951 $G(\omega)$ is the *Fourier transform (FT)* of $g(t)$ and is in general complex. The similarity of the Fourier and
 1952 Laplace transforms can be exploited to derive the inverse Fourier transform. Recall the inverse Laplace
 1953 transform eq. (1.286):

1954

1955
$$g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} G(z) \exp(+zt) dz. \quad (1.298)$$

1956

1957 Putting $z=\sigma+i\omega$ where σ is a constant so that $dz=i\omega$ yields

1958

1959
$$\exp(-\sigma t) g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(\sigma+i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega. \quad (1.299)$$

1960

1961 Now define

1962

$$1963 \quad f(t) = \exp(-\sigma t) g(t) \quad (1.300)$$

1964

1965 and

1966

$$1967 \quad F(\omega) = G(\sigma + i\omega). \quad (1.301)$$

1968

1969 Equation (1.299) then becomes

1970

$$1971 \quad f(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} F(\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega, \quad (1.302)$$

1972

1973 and eq. (1.297) is essentially unchanged:

1974

$$1975 \quad F(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} f(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.303)$$

1976

1977 Equations (1.302) and (1.303) comprise the *Fourier inversion* formulae. They are more symmetric than
 1978 the Laplace formulae because the Fourier transform includes both positive and negative arguments. To
 1979 emphasize this symmetry $f(t)$ is sometimes multiplied by $(2\pi)^{1/2}$ and $F(\omega)$ is multiplied by $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$ to
 1980 give Fourier pairs that have the same pre-integral factor of $(2\pi)^{-1/2}$.

1981

1982 The Fourier transform of a function that is zero for negative arguments is referred to as one
 1983 sided. The Laplace and inverse Laplace transforms [eqs. (1.281) and (1.286)] can then be expressed as

1984

$$1984 \quad G(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(t) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \quad (1.304)$$

1985

1986 and

1987

$$1988 \quad g(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} G(i\omega) \exp(+i\omega t) d\omega \quad (t \geq 0) \quad (1.305)$$

$$= 0 \quad (t < 0).$$

1989

1990 As with Laplace transforms the product of two Fourier transforms is not the Fourier transform of
 1991 the product but rather the Fourier transform of the convolution integral. For $H(\omega) = F(\omega)G(\omega)$:

1992

$$1993 \quad h(t) = \int_0^t f(\tau) g(t-\tau) d\tau. \quad (1.306)$$

1994

1995 Many of the formulae for Fourier transforms are closely analogous to those for pure imaginary
 1996 Laplace transforms. For example (cf. Appendix A):

1997

$$1998 \quad g\left(\frac{t}{n}\right) \Leftrightarrow nG(n\omega), \quad (1.307)$$

$$1999 \quad \exp(i\omega_0 t) g(t) \Leftrightarrow G(\omega - \omega_0), \quad (1.308)$$

$$2000 \quad g(t - t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-i\omega_0 t) G(\omega), \quad (1.309)$$

$$2001 \quad (-it)^n g(t) \Leftrightarrow \frac{d^n G(\omega)}{d\omega^n}, \quad (1.310)$$

2002

2003 and

2004

$$2005 \quad \frac{d^n g(t)}{dt^n} \Leftrightarrow (-i\omega)^n G(\omega). \quad (1.311)$$

2006

2007 A result of special interest is that the *FT* of a Gaussian is another Gaussian:

2008

$$2009 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [\cos(\omega t) + i \sin(\omega t)] \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt \quad (1.312)$$

$$= \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \cos(\omega t) \exp(-a^2 t^2) dt = \frac{\pi^{1/2}}{a} \exp\left(\frac{-\omega^2}{4a^2}\right),$$

2010

2011 where the antisymmetric property of the sine function has been used. Placing $a^2 = 1/\sigma_t^2$, where σ_t^2 is
 2012 the variance of t , yields $(\pi^{1/2}/a) \exp(-\sigma_t^2 \omega^2 / 4)$ for the *FT*.

2013

2014 1.9.4.3 Z and Mellin Transforms

2015 For discretized functions $f(n)$ the *Z Transform* is

2016

$$2017 \quad F(z) = \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} f(n) z^{n-1}, \quad (1.313)$$

2018

2019 and the integral form of the inverse is

2020

$$2021 \quad f(n) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \oint_C F(z) z^{n-1} dz, \quad [\text{CHECK}] \quad (1.314)$$

2022

2023 where C is a contour that encloses all the singularities in the integrand. This transform is used in digital
 2024 processing applications.

2025

2026 The continuous *Mellin Transform* is

2027

$$2028 \quad M(s) = \int_0^{+\infty} m(t) t^{s-1} dt, \quad (1.315)$$

2029 and its inverse is
2030

$$2031 \quad m(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma-i\infty}^{\sigma+i\infty} M(s) t^{-s} ds. \quad (1.316)$$

2032 1.9.5 Other Functions

2033 1.9.5.1 Heaviside and Dirac Delta Functions

2034 The Heaviside function $h(t-t_0)$ is a unit step that increases from 0 to 1 at $t=t_0$:
2035

$$2036 \quad h(t-t_0) \equiv \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ 1 & t \geq t_0 \end{cases}. \quad (1.317)$$

2037 The differential of $h(t-t_0)$ is
2038
2039

$$2040 \quad dh(t-t_0) \equiv \delta(t-t_0) = \begin{cases} 1 & t = t_0 \\ 0 & t \neq t_0 \end{cases} \quad (1.318)$$

2041 where $\delta(t-t_0)$ is the *Dirac delta function* that is also the limit of any peaked function whose width goes to
2042 zero and height goes to infinity in such a way as to make the area under it equal to unity (a rectangle of
2043 height h and width $1/h$ for example). The area constraint is needed to ensure consistency with the
2044 integral of $\delta(t-t_0)$ being the Heaviside function. The Dirac delta function has the useful property of
2045 singling out the value of an integrand at $(t-t_0)$. For example the Laplace transform of $\delta(t-t_0)$ is
2046
2047

$$2048 \quad \int_0^{+\infty} \delta(t-t_0) \exp(-st) dt = \exp(-st_0) \quad (1.319)$$

2049 that we write as $\delta(t-t_0) \Leftrightarrow \exp(-st_0)$. The Laplace transform of $g(t) = h(t-t_0) = \int \delta(t-t_0) dt$ is, from
2050
2051 eq. (1.292),
2052

$$2053 \quad \frac{\exp(-st_0)}{s} \Leftrightarrow h(t-t_0). \quad (1.320)$$

2054 For a ramp function input that is proportional to t for $t \geq t_0$,
2055
2056

$$2057 \quad \text{Ramp}(t-t_0) = \begin{cases} 0 & t < t_0 \\ (t-t_0) & t \geq t_0 \end{cases}, \quad (1.321)$$

2058 the Laplace transform is $\exp(-s_0 t) / s^2$ because Ramp is the integral of the Heaviside step function (see
2059 eq. A1???)
2060
2061

$$2062 \quad \text{Ramp}(t-t_0) = \int_0^t h(t'-t_0) dt' = \int_0^{t_0} h(t'-t_0) dt' + \int_{t_0}^t h(t'-t_0) dt' = \int_{t_0}^t h(t'-t_0) dt'. \quad (1.322)$$

2063

2064 1.9.5.2 Response and Green Functions

2065 Consider a material that produces an output $y(t)$ when an input excitation $x(t)$ is applied to it. The
 2066 relationship between $y(t)$ and $x(t)$ is determined by the circuit's transfer or response function $g(t)$. For
 2067 example if x is an electrical voltage and y is an electrical current then g is the material's conductivity.
 2068 The corresponding Laplace transforms are $X(s)$, $Y(s)$ and $G(s)$. When the input $x(t)$ to a system is a delta
 2069 function $\delta(t-t_0)$ the response function $g(t)$ is named the system's impulse response function and is also
 2070 known as the system's *Green Function*. It completely determines the output $y(t)$ for all possible inputs
 2071 $x(t)$ because the latter can always be expressed in terms of $\delta(t-t_0)$:
 2072

$$2073 \quad x(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') \delta(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.323)$$

2074
 2075 Thus for any arbitrary input function $x(t)$ the response $y(t)$ of a system with Green function $g(t)$ is
 2076

$$2077 \quad y(t) = \int_0^{\infty} x(t') g(t-t') dt'. \quad (1.324)$$

2078
 2079 This is identical to the convolution integral for an inverse Laplace transform, eq. (1.288), so that
 2080

$$2081 \quad Y^*(i\omega) = X^*(i\omega) G^*(i\omega). \quad (1.325)$$

2082
 2083 Since $G^*(i\omega)$ is often the complex response function of a material, for example the complex
 2084 conductivity permittivity $\sigma^*(i\omega)$, the advantage of working in the frequency domain rather than the time
 2085 domain is clear.
 2086

2087 1.9.5.2 Schwartz Inequality, Parseval Relation, and Bandwidth-Duration Principle

2088 The integral
 2089

$$2090 \quad \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z) + xQ(z)|^2 dz = |P(z)|^2 + 2x|P(z)||Q(z)| + x^2|Q(z)|^2 = a_0 + a_1x + a_2x^2 \quad (1.326)$$

2091
 2092 cannot be negative if x and z are independent of one another. This is equivalent to the quadratic
 2093 integrand having no real roots that is expressed by the discriminant condition $a_1^2 - 4a_0a_2 \leq 0$ or
 2094 $a_1^2 \leq 4a_0a_2$. Thus, for real P and Q ,
 2095

$$2096 \quad \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(z)Q(z)| dz \right]^2 \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^2(z)| dz \right] \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^2(z)| dz \right], \quad (1.327)$$

2097
 2098 a relation known as the *Schwartz inequality*. For many (most?) relaxation applications, $\alpha=0$ or $-\infty$ and
 2099 $\beta=+\infty$. A noteworthy consequence of the Schwartz inequality is that the reciprocal of an average, say
 2100 $1/\langle F \rangle$, is not generally equal to the average of the reciprocal, $\langle 1/F \rangle$: putting $|P|^2 = F$ and $|Q|^2 = 1/F$
 2101 into eq. (1.327) gives
 2102

$$2103 \quad \langle F \rangle \langle 1/F \rangle \geq 1. \quad (1.328)$$

2104
2105
2106

The Schwartz inequality is a special case of *Hölder's inequality*:

$$2107 \quad \int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)Q(x)| dx \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P^n(x)| dx \right]^{1/n} \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q^m(x)| dx \right]^{1/m}, \quad \left(\frac{1}{n} + \frac{1}{m} = 1; n > 1; m > 1 \right) \quad (1.329)$$

2108
2109
2110
2111

for $n=m=2$ and after squaring each side. The equality holds if and only if $|P(x)| = c|Q(x)|^{m-1}$, c (=real constant) > 0 . *Minkowski's inequality* is [1]

$$2112 \quad \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)+Q(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} \leq \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |P(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} + \left[\int_{\alpha}^{\beta} |Q(x)|^n dx \right]^{1/n} \quad (1.330)$$

2113
2114
2115
2116
2117

for which the equality obtains only if $P(x) = cQ(x)$ c =real constant > 0 .

An important identity associated with Fourier transforms is the Parseval relation. Consider the integral

$$2118 \quad I = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g_1(t) g_2^{\dagger}(t) dt, \quad (1.331)$$

2119
2120
2121

and let the Fourier transforms of $g_1(t)$ and $g_2(t)$ be $G_1(\omega)$ and $G_2(\omega)$ respectively. Replacing $g_1(t)$ by its inverse Fourier transform [eq. (1.302)] yields

$$2122 \quad \begin{aligned} I &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_0^{+\infty} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(i\omega t) G_1(\omega) d\omega \right] g_2^{\dagger}(t) dt \\ &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) \left[\int_0^{+\infty} g_2^{\dagger}(t) \exp(i\omega t) dt \right] d\omega \\ &= \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G_1(\omega) G_2^{\dagger}(\omega) d\omega. \end{aligned} \quad (1.332)$$

2123
2124
2125
2126

Placing $g_1(t)=g_2(t)=g(t)$ so that $G_1(\omega)=G_2(\omega)=G(\omega)$ and equating eq. (1.331) to (1.332) gives the *Parseval relation*

$$2127 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \quad (1.333)$$

2128
2129
2130
2131
2132

The occurrence of the squares in the Parseval relation guarantees that both integrands in eq. (1.333) are real and positive, that are essential properties for relaxation functions such as probability and relaxation time distributions. For example, if $|g(t)|^2$ is interpreted as the probability that a signal occurs between the times t and $t+dt$, the requirement that probabilities must integrate to unity is expressed as

2133

$$2134 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt = 1.0, \quad (1.334)$$

2135 and the Parseval relation then implies

2136

$$2137 \quad \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega = 1.0 \quad (1.335)$$

2138

2139 where $|G(\omega)|^2 d\omega$ is the probability that the signal contains frequencies between ω and $\omega+d\omega$.

2140 Similar applications of the Parseval relation to the time and frequency variances of a signal,
 2141 when combined with the Schwartz inequality, yield an expression known as the *Bandwidth-Duration*
 2142 *relation*. The derivation of this relation is instructive. For convenience and without loss of generality the
 2143 origin of time is chosen so that the average time is zero:

2144

$$2145 \quad \langle t \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t |g(t)|^2 dt = 0 \quad (1.336)$$

2146

2147 so that the variance of the times of signal occurrence is

2148

$$2149 \quad \sigma_t^2 = \langle (t - \langle t \rangle)^2 \rangle = \langle t^2 \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt. \quad (1.337)$$

2150

2151 The average frequency is

2152

$$2153 \quad \langle \omega \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.338)$$

2154

2155 and the variance of the angular frequency distribution of the signal is

2156

$$2157 \quad \sigma_\omega^2 = \langle (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 \rangle = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)^2 |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega. \quad (1.339)$$

2158

2159 The time variance can be expressed in the frequency domain using the relation for the first derivative of
 2160 the Fourier transform of $G(\omega)$ [$n=1$ in eq. (1.310)]:

2161

$$2162 \quad \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \Leftrightarrow -itg(t) dt, \quad (1.340)$$

2163

2164 application of the Parseval relation to which yields

2165

$$2166 \quad \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^2 |g(t)|^2 dt = \sigma_t^2. \quad (1.341)$$

2167

2168 Applying the Schwartz inequality to $P(\omega) = dG(\omega)/d\omega$ and $Q(\omega) = (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)$ then yields

2169

$$2170 \quad \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right|^2 d\omega \right\} \left\{ \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)]^2 d\omega \right\} \geq \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right| [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2. \quad (1.342)$$

2171

2172 From eqs (1.339) and (1.341) the left hand side of eq. (1.342) is $4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2$, and the right hand side is

$$2173 \quad \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left| \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} \right| [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle)G(\omega)] d\omega \right]^2 = \left\{ \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} [(\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2] \right\}^2, \quad (1.343)$$

2174

2175 where the elementary relation

2176

$$2177 \quad \frac{dG(\omega)}{d\omega} G(\omega) d\omega = \frac{1}{2} d|G(\omega)|^2 \quad (1.344)$$

2178

2179 has been invoked. The inequality (1.327) then becomes

2180

$$2181 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left[\frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} (\omega - \langle \omega \rangle) d|G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2. \quad (1.345)$$

2182

2183 The functions $|G(\omega)|^2$ and $\omega|G(\omega)|^2$ are integrable so that

2184

$$2185 \quad \langle \omega \rangle \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d|G(\omega)|^2 = 0 \quad (1.346)$$

2186

2187 and eq. (1.345) becomes

2188

$$2189 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \left| \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d|G(\omega)|^2 \right|^2. \quad (1.347)$$

2190

2191 The function $\omega|G(\omega)|^2$ is also integrable [eq. (1.338)] and must also approach zero as $\omega \rightarrow \pm\infty$, so that

2192

$$2193 \quad \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} d\omega |G(\omega)|^2 \right]^2 = \omega |G(\omega)|^2 \Big|_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = 0 = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d\omega |G(\omega)|^2 + \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega, \quad (1.348)$$

2194
2195 from which
2196

$$2197 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \omega d\omega |G(\omega)|^2 = - \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |G(\omega)|^2 d\omega \quad (1.349)$$

$$2198 \quad = -2\pi \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} |g(t)|^2 dt \quad (\text{Parseval relation}) \quad (1.350)$$

$$2199 \quad = -2\pi. \quad [\text{from eq. (1.334)}] \quad (1.351)$$

2200
2201 After taking into account the magnitude and the square eq. (1.347) then becomes
2202

$$2203 \quad 4\pi^2 \sigma_t^2 \sigma_\omega^2 \geq \pi^2 \quad (1.352)$$

2204
2205 or
2206

$$2207 \quad 2\sigma_t \sigma_\omega \geq 1.0. \quad (1.353)$$

2208
2209 Equation (1.353) expresses the *Bandwidth-Duration principle*, and has important implications for both
2210 relaxation science and physics in general. For example, it implies that an instantaneous pulse signal
2211 described by the Dirac delta function $\delta(t-t_0)$ has an infinitely broad frequency content, so that detection
2212 of short duration signals requires instrumentation of wide bandwidth. Conversely, limited bandwidth
2213 instruments (or transmission cables etc.) will smear a signal out in time: using a narrow bandwidth filter
2214 to remove noise slows down the response to a signal, for example, and results in longer times for
2215 transients to decay. Although quantum mechanics lies far outside the scope of this book, it is of interest
2216 to note that the quantum mechanical consequence of the Bandwidth-Duration relation is none other than
2217 the Heisenberg uncertainty principle. Applying the Planck-Einstein relation between energy and
2218 frequency, $E = \hbar\omega = h\nu$, to eq. (1.353) yields $2\hbar\sigma_t\sigma_\omega = 2\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$, so that $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar/2$ (often stated as
2219 $\Delta E\Delta t \geq \hbar$ but as has been noted elsewhere [15] this inequality is “less precise” than the relation given
2220 here, although the factor of 2 is eliminated if the uncertainties are taken to be root mean square values.
2221 Similarly the deBroglie relation $p = h/\lambda$, where p is momentum and λ is wavelength, results in the
2222 uncertainty principle for position x and momentum, $\Delta p\Delta x \geq \hbar/2$.

2223 2224 1.9.5.3 Decay Functions and Distributions

2225 In the time domain the response function $R(t)$ is usually expressed in terms of the normalized
2226 decay function following a step (Heaviside) function in the perturbing variable P at an earlier time t' ,
2227 $P(t'-t)$. The normalized decay function, $\phi(t-t')$, is unity at $t=t'$, zero in the limit of long time, and is
2228 always positive for relaxation processes. Such a decay function can be expanded as an infinite sum of
2229 exponential functions
2230

$$2231 \quad \phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n) \quad \left(\sum g_n = 1 \right), \quad (1.354)$$

2232
2233
2234
2235

in which τ_n are relaxation or retardation times (the distinction is discussed later in this section). The integral form of eq. (1.354) is

$$2236 \quad \phi(t) = \int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d\tau, \quad (1.355)$$

2237
2238
2239

in which the *distribution function* $g(\tau)$ is normalized to unity:

$$2240 \quad \int_0^{+\infty} g(\tau) d\tau = 1. \quad (1.356)$$

2241
2242
2243
2244

The distribution function is sometimes referred to as a density of states, especially in the physics literature. For many relaxation phenomena $g(\tau)$ is so broad that it is better to express it in terms of $\ln(\tau)$:

$$2245 \quad \phi(t) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.357)$$

2246
2247
2248

with

$$2249 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau = 1. \quad (1.358)$$

2250
2251
2252

Clearly

$$2253 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \tau g(\tau). \quad (1.359)$$

2254

The factor τ relating $g(\ln \tau)$ to $g(\tau)$ is a common source of confusion. To avoid needless repetition we use only $g(\ln \tau)$ in what follows.

2255 Equations (1.355) and (1.357) indicate that a nonexponential decay function and a distribution of
2256 relaxation/retardation times are mathematically equivalent. Physically, however, they may signify
2257 different relaxation mechanisms. If physical significance is attached to $g(\tau)$ a distribution of physically
2258 distinct processes is implied. The number of such processes may be quite small (3-4 for example),
2259 because the superposition of a small number of sufficiently close Debye peaks in the frequency domain
2260 is difficult to distinguish from functions derived from a continuous distribution (see §1.12.1 for
2261 example). On the other hand, if physical significance is attached to the nonexponentiality of the decay
2262 function $\phi(t)$ then there is an implication that the relaxation mechanism is cooperative in some way, i.e.
2263 that relaxation of a particular non-equilibrium state (a distorted chemical bond for example) requires the
2264 movement of more than one molecular grouping. An example of such a mechanism is the Glarum model
2265 described in the next section. Additional experimental information is needed to determine if $g(\tau)$, $\phi(t)$ or
2266 both have physical significance (nmr for example).
2267

2268 In many applications it is convenient to approximate $\phi(t)$ as a finite (Prony) series analog of eq.
2269 (1.354):
2270
2271

$$\phi(t) = \sum_{n=1}^N g_n \exp(-t/\tau_n) \quad \left(\sum g_n = 1 \right) \quad (1.360)$$

2273

2274 This must be done with care because the coefficients g_n for a particular τ_n change as the number of terms
 2275 and/or their separation is changed, i.e. the finite series are not unique. For example increasing the
 2276 number of terms N can (counter-intuitively) sometimes yield poorer best fits. The coefficients g_n and the
 2277 function $g(\tau)$ must be positive in relaxation applications. Positive values for all g_n or $g(\tau)$ can be regarded
 2278 as a definition of a relaxation process, as opposed to a process with resonance character that can be
 2279 described (for example) by an exponentially under-damped sinusoidal function for $\phi(t)$:
 2280

$$\phi(t) = \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \cos(\omega_0 t). \quad (1.361)$$

2282

2283 The cosine factor produces negative values of $\phi(t)$ provided a certain condition relating τ and ω_0 is met
 2284 (see below), so that g_n and $g(\tau)$ can also attain negative values. Because of the importance of eq. (1.360)
 2285 to relaxation processes algorithms for least squares fitting nonexponential decay functions $\phi(t)$ have
 2286 been published that are constrained to generate only positive values of g_n [16], and are available in
 2287 software packages. As noted earlier, the required positivity of g_n and $g(\tau)$ for relaxation applications is
 2288 assured when the square of the complex modulus is used, hence the general applicability of the Schmidt
 2289 inequality and the Parseval relation to relaxation phenomena as discussed in §1.9.5.2 for example.

2290 The distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$ is characterized by its moments $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ defined by

2291

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \tau^n g(\ln \tau) d \ln \tau \quad (1.362)$$

2293

2294 or equivalently

2295

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt, \quad (1.363)$$

2297

2298 where Γ is the gamma function. Equation (1.363) is easily derived by inserting eq. (1.357) for $\phi(t)$ into
 2299 the integrand:

2300

$$\begin{aligned} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \phi(t) dt &= \int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] dt = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\int_0^{+\infty} t^{n-1} \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) dt \right] d \ln \tau \\ &= \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\Gamma(n)}{(1/\tau)^n} \right] d \ln \tau = \Gamma(n) \langle \tau^n \rangle. \end{aligned} \quad (1.364)$$

2302

2303 Differentiation of eq. (1.357) yields

2304

$$2305 \quad \langle \tau^{-n} \rangle = \left. \frac{d^n \phi(t)}{dt^n} \right|_{t=0} . \quad (n \text{ a positive integer}) \quad (1.365)$$

2306
2307
2308

The generalized forms of $Q^*(i\omega)$ and its components are

$$2309 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1+i\omega\tau} d \ln \tau , \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.366)$$

2310

$$2311 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{i\omega\tau}{1+i\omega\tau} \right) d \ln \tau , (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.367)$$

2312

$$2313 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\omega\tau}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right] d \ln(\tau) , \quad (1.368)$$

2314

$$2315 \quad Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{1}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.369)$$

$$2316 \quad = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left(\frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} \right) d \ln \tau \quad (\text{relaxation}). \quad (1.370)$$

2317

2318 Differentiation of eq. (1.357) with respect to time yields

2319

$$2320 \quad -\frac{d\phi}{dt} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau} \right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau , \quad (1.371)$$

2321

2322 Laplace transformation of which gives

2323

$$2324 \quad \begin{aligned} LT\left(-\frac{d\phi}{dt}\right) &= \int_0^{+\infty} \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau} \right) g(\ln \tau) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) d \ln \tau \right] \exp(-i\omega t) dt \\ &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left(\frac{1}{\tau} \right) \exp\left(\frac{-t}{\tau}\right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt \right] d \ln \tau \\ &= \int_0^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau} \right] d \ln \tau = Q(i\omega) \end{aligned} \quad (1.372)$$

2325
2326
2327

so that

$$2328 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \int_0^{+\infty} \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) \exp(-i\omega t) dt. \quad (1.373)$$

2329
2330
2331
2332
2333

Decay functions can also be defined for non-relaxation processes such as resonances (under-damped oscillators). Consider the differential equation for a one dimensional, damped, unforced, classical harmonic oscillator:

$$2334 \quad \frac{d^2x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = 0, \quad (1.374)$$

2335
2336
2337
2338
2339
2340

where ω_0 is the natural frequency of the undamped oscillator and $\gamma(>0)$ is a damping coefficient (to be identified below with a relaxation time τ_0). For $\gamma=0$ this is the equation for a harmonic oscillator and for $\omega_0=0$ it is the equation for an exponential decay in x with time constant γ . Laplace transformation of eq. (1.374) gives

$$2341 \quad \left[s^2 X(s) - \left(\frac{dx}{dt} \right) \Big|_{t=0} - sx(0) \right] + [s\gamma X(s) - \gamma x(0)] + \omega_0^2 X(s) = 0, \quad (1.375)$$

2342
2343
2344
2345
2346

where the formulae for the Laplace transforms of first and second derivatives have been invoked [eq. (1.292)]. Rearranging eq. (1.375), and expressing the boundary conditions that the oscillator is released from rest at $x=x_{\max}$ at $t=0$ by placing $x(0)=x_{\max}$ and $dx/dt|_{t=0}=0$ yields

$$2347 \quad X(s) = \frac{(s+\gamma)x_{\max}}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2}, \quad (1.376)$$

2348
2349
2350

the denominator of which has roots [eq. (1.2)]

$$2351 \quad \begin{aligned} s_+ &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} + \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \\ s_- &= -\frac{\gamma}{2} - \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2}, \end{aligned} \quad (1.377)$$

2352
2353
2354

so that

$$2355 \quad s_+ - s_- = 2 \left[\left(\frac{\gamma}{2} \right)^2 - \omega_0^2 \right]^{1/2} = [\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2]^{1/2}. \quad (1.378)$$

2356

2357 Expanding eq. (1.376) as partial fractions yields
 2358

$$2359 \quad X(s) = \left(\frac{x_{\max}}{s_+ - s_-} \right) \left(\frac{s_+ + \gamma}{s - s_+} - \frac{s_- + \gamma}{s - s_-} \right), \quad (1.379)$$

2360
 2361 and recalling that the inverse *LT* of $(z-a)^{-1}$ is $\exp(at)$ [eq. A4] gives
 2362

$$2363 \quad X(t) \equiv \frac{x(t)}{x_{\max}} = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{-1/2} [(s_+ + \gamma)\exp(s_+t) - (s_- + \gamma)\exp(s_-t)]. \quad (1.380)$$

2364
 2365 The functions $\exp(s_{\pm}t)$ decay monotonically or oscillate depending on whether s_+ and s_- are real or not,
 2366 i.e. on whether or not $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 > 0$. For $\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2 \equiv D^2 > 0$, insertion of the expressions for s_+ and s_-
 2367 into eq. (1.380) and rearranging terms yields two exponential decays with time constants $2/(\gamma \pm D)$:
 2368

$$2369 \quad X(t) = \left(\frac{\gamma + D}{2D} \right) \exp\left\{ -\left[\frac{(\gamma - D)t}{2} \right] \right\} - \left(\frac{\gamma - D}{2D} \right) \exp\left\{ -\left[\frac{(\gamma + D)t}{2} \right] \right\}. \quad (1.381)$$

2370
 2371 Note that $D = (\gamma^2 - 4\omega_0^2)^{1/2} < \gamma$ so that $\gamma - D$ is always positive and eq. (1.381) cannot admit
 2372 unphysical exponential increases in X with time t . It is convenient to rewrite eq. (1.381) as
 2373

$$2374 \quad \begin{aligned} X(t) &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} + \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{2D} - \frac{1}{2}\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} + 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \left(\frac{\gamma}{D} - 1\right) \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \\ &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{D}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-Dt}{2}\right) \right\} \end{aligned} \quad (1.382)$$

2375
 2376 For $D^2 < 0$ and $D \rightarrow i|D|$ eq. (1.382) yields
 2377

$$\begin{aligned}
X(t) &= \frac{1}{2} \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) + \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} + \frac{1}{2} \left(\frac{\gamma}{i|D|}\right) \left\{ \exp\left(\frac{i|D|t}{2}\right) - \exp\left(\frac{-i|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \left(\frac{\gamma}{|D|}\right) \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
2378 \quad &= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) + \tan \delta \sin\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \tag{1.383} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{1}{\cos \delta}\right) \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \cos \delta + \sin \delta \left(\frac{|D|t}{2}\right) \right\} \\
&= \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(1 + \frac{\gamma^2}{D^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right) \right\} = \exp\left(\frac{-\gamma t}{2}\right) \left(\frac{2\omega_0}{|D|}\right) \cos\left(\frac{|D|t}{2} - \delta\right)
\end{aligned}$$

2379

2380 that is a sinusoidal oscillation with frequency $\omega_1 = (\omega_0^2 - \gamma^2/4)^{1/2} < \omega_0$ and an exponentially decaying
2381 amplitude with time constant $\tau_0 = 2/\gamma$.

2382 When $D=0$ the repeated roots in eq. (1.376) invalidate the expansion into partial fractions.
2383 Instead,

2384

$$2385 \quad X(s) = \frac{x_{\max}(s + \gamma)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2} = \frac{x_{\max}}{(s + \gamma/2)} + \frac{x_{\max}(\gamma/2)}{(s + \gamma/2)^2} \tag{1.384}$$

2386

2387 so that

2388

$$2389 \quad X(t) = x_{\max} \left[\exp(-\gamma t/2) + (\gamma/2)t \exp(-\gamma t/2) \right], \tag{1.385}$$

2390

2391 where the Laplace transform $(s-a)^{-n} \Leftrightarrow \frac{1}{\Gamma(n)} t^{n-1} \exp(-at)$ has been applied and again the time

2392 constant for exponential decay is $2/\gamma$. Equation (1.385) is therefore the decay function for a critically
2393 damped harmonic oscillator. The critical damping condition $D=0$ corresponds to $\omega_0 = \gamma/2 = 1/\tau_0$ can
2394 therefore be expressed as $\omega_0 \tau_0 = 1$.

2395 For a *forced oscillator* (driven by a sinusoidal voltage for example), the right hand side of eq.
2396 (1.374) is a time dependent force:

2397

$$2398 \quad \frac{d^2 x}{dt^2} + \gamma \frac{dx}{dt} + \omega_0^2 x = f(t), \tag{1.386}$$

2399

2400 and the transform is

2401

$$2402 \quad (s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2) X(s) = F(s). \tag{1.387}$$

2403

2404 The *admittance* $A(s)$ of the system is
2405

$$2406 \quad A(s) \equiv \frac{X(s)}{F(s)} = \frac{1}{s^2 + \gamma s + \omega_0^2}, \quad (1.388)$$

2407
2408 its zeros are associated with *resonance*, and as noted above critical damping occurs when $\gamma=2\omega_0$. Putting
2409 $s=i\omega$ into eq. (1.388) yields
2410

$$2411 \quad A(i\omega) \equiv \frac{X(i\omega)}{F(i\omega)} = \frac{1}{\omega_0^2 - \omega^2 + i\omega\gamma}. \quad (1.389)$$

2412
2413 Examples of A are the complex relative permittivity $\varepsilon^*(i\omega)$ and complex refractive index $n^*(i\omega)$
2414 [related as $\varepsilon^* = n^{*2}$, see Chapter Two].
2415

2416 1.11.3 Response Functions for Time Derivative Excitations

2417 It commonly happens that relaxation and retardation functions describe the responses to some
2418 form of perturbation and the time derivative of that perturbation. Examples of such pairs are (i) the shear
2419 modulus G [ratio of shear stress to shear strain] and the shear viscosity η [ratio of shear stress to rate of
2420 shear strain], and (ii) the relative permittivity ε [ratio of charge density to electric field (see Chapter 2 for
2421 exact definition)] and the specific electrical conductance σ [ratio of current density (= time derivative of
2422 charge density) to electric field]. Such pairs of functions are clearly related. The relationship is also
2423 simple because the Laplace Transform of a first time derivative is also simple [eqs. (1.292)-(1.293)]:

2424 $LT(df/dt) = sF(s) - F(\infty) = i\omega F(i\omega) - F_\infty$. For example the electrical permittivity
2425 $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow q(t)/V_0$ and conductivity $\sigma^*(i\omega) \Leftrightarrow [dq(t)/dt]/V_0$ are related as
2426 $\varepsilon_0 \varepsilon^*(i\omega) = \sigma^*(i\omega)/i\omega$ (see Chapter Two for details).
2427

2428 1.11.4 Computing $g(\tau)$ from Frequency Domain Relaxation Functions

2429 The distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$ can be found from the functional forms of $Q''(\omega)$, $Q'(\omega)$, and
2430 $Q^*(i\omega)$. The derivations of the relations are instructive because they rely on many of the results
2431 discussed so far. The method of Fuoss and Kirkwood [17] using $Q''(\omega)$ is described first and then
2432 extended to include $Q'(\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega)$. The Fuoss-Kirkwood method is a specific example of the general
2433 solution described by Titchmarsh [12] using Fourier transforms. In describing the Fuoss-Kirkwood
2434 method we depart from their original nomenclature to maintain consistency with the rest of this chapter,
2435 and also slightly modify their procedure for the same reason. The resulting formulae are then applied to
2436 several empirical frequency domain relaxation functions.

2437 Recall that [eq. (1.368)]

$$2439 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln\tau) \left[\frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right] d\ln(\tau). \quad (1.390)$$

2440
2441 Let τ_0 be a characteristic time for the relaxation/retardation process and define new variables:

$$2442 \quad T = \ln(\tau / \tau_0), \quad (1.391)$$

$$2444 \quad W = -\ln(\omega \tau_0), \quad (1.392)$$

$$2446 \quad G(T) = g(\ln \tau), \quad (1.393)$$

2448 so that $\omega \tau = \exp(T - W)$. Equation (1.390) is then

$$2451 \quad Q''(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{G(T) \exp(T - W)}{1 + \exp[2(T - W)]} dT . \quad (1.394)$$

2452 Now define the *kernel* $K(Z)$

$$2454 \quad K(Z) = \frac{\exp(Z)}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\operatorname{sech}(Z)}{2} \quad (Z = X + iY) \quad (1.395)$$

2456 so that

$$2459 \quad Q''(W) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) K(T - W) dT . \quad (1.396)$$

2460 Equation (1.396) is the convolution integral for a Fourier transform, eq. (1.306), so that

$$2462 \quad q''(s) = g(s) k(s) , \quad (1.397)$$

2464 where

$$2467 \quad q''(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} Q''(W) \exp(isW) dW , \quad (1.398)$$

$$2468 \quad g(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} G(T) \exp(isT) dT , \quad (1.399)$$

$$2470 \quad k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} K(X) \exp(isX) dX = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left[\frac{\operatorname{sech}(X)}{2} \right] \exp(isX) dX . \quad (1.400)$$

2472 Rearrangement of eq. (1.397) and taking the inverse Fourier transform yields

2474

$$2475 \quad G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(\omega)}{k(\omega)} \exp(-i\omega T) ds, \quad (1.401)$$

2476

2477 so that $G(T)$ can in principle be computed from $q''(s)=q''(i\omega)$ or $Q''(W)$ once $k(s)$ is known.

2478

2478 To obtain $k(\omega)$ latter first consider eq. (1.400) as part of the contour integral

2479

$$2480 \quad \frac{1}{2} \oint \operatorname{sech}(Z) \exp(isZ) dZ \quad (1.402)$$

2481

2482 and evaluate it using the residue theorem. Note that this procedure invokes analytic continuation, since
2483 the function $\operatorname{sech}(X)\exp(isX)$ along the real axis is extended to $\operatorname{sech}(Z)\exp(isZ)$ in the complex plane.

2484

2484 The contour used by Fuoss and Kirkwood was an infinite rectangle bounded by the real axis, two

2485

2485 vertical paths at $X = \pm A \rightarrow \pm\infty$, and a path parallel to the real axis at $Y=B \rightarrow \infty$. The reader is referred to the

2486

2486 original literature [17] for this derivation. Here, an alternative contour is used comprising the real axis

2487

2487 between $\pm A \rightarrow \pm\infty$ (the desired integral), and a connecting semicircle in the positive imaginary part of

2488

2488 the complex plane $Y > 0$. For the latter, the complex exponential $\exp(isZ) = \exp(isX)\exp(-sY)$ is

2489

2489 oscillatory with infinite frequency as $X \rightarrow \pm\infty$. A theorem due to Titchmarsh [11] states that the integral

2490

2490 of a function with infinite frequency is zero if the integral is finite as the argument goes to infinity, as is

2491

2491 the case here for the function $\operatorname{sech}(X)\exp(-Y)=\operatorname{sech}(X)$ along the real axis]:

2492

$$2493 \quad \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \operatorname{sech}(X) dX = \arctan[\sinh(X)]_{-\infty}^{+\infty} = \arctan(+\infty) - \arctan[-\infty] = \frac{\pi}{2} - \frac{-\pi}{2} = \pi. \quad (1.403)$$

2494

2495 Thus the semicircular contour integral is indeed zero and the only surviving part of the contour integral

2496

2496 is the desired segment along the real axis (which is not zero because $\exp(iY)=1$ for $Y=0$ and is not

2497

2497 oscillatory). The contour integral is evaluated using the residue theorem. The poles enclosed by the

2498

2498 contour are located on the imaginary Y axis when $\operatorname{sech}(iY)=\sec(Y)$ is infinite, i.e. when

2499

2499 $\cos(Y)=1/\sec(Y)=0$ that occurs when $Y=(n+1/2)i\pi/2$. The residues $c_{-1}(n)$ for the poles of the function

2500

2500 $K(Z) = \exp(isX)\operatorname{sech}(Z)/2 = \exp(isX)/[2\cosh(Z)]$ are obtained from eq. (1.270) with

2501

2501 $a = (n + 1/2)i\pi / 2$, $g = \exp(isY)$ and $h = \cosh(Y) \Rightarrow dh/dY = \sinh(Y)$. Thus for each value of n ,

2502

$$2503 \quad c_{-1}(n) = \frac{\exp[is(n + 1/2)i\pi]}{\sinh[(n + 1/2)i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[is(n + 1/2)i\pi]}{-i \sin[-(n + 1/2)i\pi]} = \frac{\exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi]}{i \sin[(n + 1/2)\pi]} \quad (1.404)$$

$$= \frac{\exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi]}{i(-1)^n} = -i(-1)^n \exp[-s(n + 1/2)\pi]$$

2504

2505 The sum is a geometric series (eq. (1.11))

2506

2506

$$\begin{aligned}
S &= -i \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} (-1)^n \exp[-s(n + \frac{1}{2})\pi] = -i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} [-\exp(s\pi)]^n = \\
2507 \quad &= \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right)}{1 + \exp[-s\pi]} = \frac{-i}{\exp[+s\pi/2] + \exp[-s\pi/2]} = -\left(\frac{i}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}\left(\frac{s\pi}{2}\right), \tag{1.405}
\end{aligned}$$

2508 so that

$$2511 \quad k(s) = (2\pi i)S/2 = \frac{\pi}{\exp(+s\pi/2) + \exp(-s\pi/2)}. \tag{1.406}$$

2512 Insertion of eq (1.406) into eq. (1.401) yields

$$2515 \quad G(T) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right)\left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left\{ q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T + \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] + q''(s) \exp\left[-is\left(T - \frac{i\pi}{2}\right)\right] \right\} ds, \tag{1.407}$$

2516 which is the sum of inverse Fourier transforms of $q''(s)$ with complementary variables $(T+i\pi/2)$ and
2517 $(T-i\pi/2)$. The expression for $g[\ln(\tau/\tau_0)]$ (necessarily real and positive) is then obtained by replacing
2518 $\ln(\omega\tau_0)$ in $Q''[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]$ with $\ln(\tau/\tau_0) \pm i\pi/2$:

$$2520 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[\ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) + \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] + Q'' \left[\ln \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) - \frac{i\pi}{2} \right] \right\}, \tag{1.408}$$

2521 For $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = Q''\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}$ eq. (1.408) becomes

$$2524 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) + \exp\left(+\frac{i\pi}{2}\right) \right] + Q'' \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right) + \exp\left(-\frac{i\pi}{2}\right) \right] \right\}. \tag{1.409}$$

2525 The phase factors $\exp(\pm i\pi/2)$ correspond to a difference in the sign of the imaginary part of the argument
2526 of $\operatorname{Re}[Q''(z=x+iy)]$. The effect of this on the sign of $\operatorname{Re}[Q''(z)]$ is obtained by expanding the factor
2527 $\omega\tau/(1+\omega^2\tau^2)$ of eq. (1.390), since $g(\ln\tau)$ is real and positive:

$$2530 \quad \operatorname{Re}\left(\frac{z}{1+z^2}\right) = \operatorname{Re}\left\{\frac{(x+iy)\left[(1+x^2-y^2)-2ixy\right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2+4x^2y^2}\right\} = \frac{x\left[(1+x^2-y^2)+2xy^2\right]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2+4x^2y^2}. \tag{1.410}$$

2531 Equation (1.410) contains only the squares of y and is therefore independent of the sign of y . Thus eq.
2532 (1.408) simplifies to

2534

$$2535 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ Q'' \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right) \exp\left(+\frac{i\pi}{2}\right) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.411)$$

2536

2537 The term $\exp(i\pi/2)$ is shorthand for $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (i + \varepsilon)$ and in most cases can be equated to i . Exceptions occur
 2538 when $g(\ln \tau)$ is a line spectrum, the simplest case of which is the single relaxation time (Dirac delta
 2539 function) spectrum (*vide infra*), and when a power of the frequency ω^n occurs in $Q''(\omega \tau_0)$ for which
 2540 $i^n = \cos(n\pi/2) + i \sin(n\pi/2)$ should be used.

2541 The derivation of $g(\ln \tau)$ from $Q'(\omega)$ is similar except that a different definition of the kernel $K(Z)$
 2542 is needed. Recall that [eq. (1.366)]
 2543

$$2544 \quad Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\ln \tau)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} d \ln \tau \quad (a) \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.412)$$

$$Q'(\omega) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau) \left[\frac{\omega^2 \tau^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau^2} \right] d \ln \tau \quad (b) \quad (\text{retardation})$$

2545

2546 and redefine the retardation kernel as (the relaxation case is considered below)

2547

$$2548 \quad K(Z) = \frac{1}{1 + \exp(2Z)} = \frac{\exp(-Z)}{\exp(-Z) + \exp(Z)} = \frac{1}{2} \exp(-Z) \operatorname{sech}(Z), \quad (1.413)$$

2549

2550 so that

2551

$$2552 \quad k(s) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{\exp(isZ) \exp(-Z)}{\exp(Z) + \exp(-Z)} dZ \quad (1.414)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \exp(isZ) \exp(-Z) \operatorname{sech}(Z) dZ.$$

2553

2554 Equation (1.414) can be made a part of a semicircular closed contour as before and evaluated in the
 2555 same way, because the contour integral in the positive imaginary half plane is again zero (additional
 2556 exponential attenuation guarantees this). The poles also lie at the same positions on the iY axis as those
 2557 of the kernel of the Q'' analysis but the residues are different because of the additional $\exp(-Z)$ term [cf.
 2558 eq. (1.404)] that for $Z = (n+1/2)i\pi$ equals $-i(-1)^n$. Thus the geometric series corresponding to eq. (1.405)
 2559 is
 2560

$$2561 \quad S = \frac{-i \exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \sum_{n=0}^{\infty} \left[-i(-1)^n \exp(s\pi)\right]^n}{i(-1)^n} = -\exp\left(-\frac{s\pi}{2}\right) \frac{1}{1 - \exp(s\pi)}. \quad (1.415)$$

2562

2563 Thus
2564

$$2565 \quad k(s) = 2\pi i \frac{S}{2} = \frac{-i\pi}{1 - \exp(-s\pi)}. \quad (1.416)$$

2566
2567 Thus from eq. (1.401)
2568

$$2569 \quad G(T) = \frac{1}{2\pi} \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{q''(s)}{k(s)} \exp(-isT) ds \quad (1.417)$$

2570 so that
2571

$$2572 \quad G(T) = \left(\frac{1}{2\pi}\right) \left(\frac{i}{\pi}\right) \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \left\{ q'(s) \exp[-is(T + i\pi/2)] - q'(s) \exp[-is(T - i\pi/2)] \right\} ds. \quad (1.418)$$

$$2573 \quad = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[\ln(\tau/\tau_0 + i\pi/2) \right] - Q' \left[\ln(\tau/\tau_0 - i\pi/2) \right] \right\} \quad (1.420)$$

2574
2575 In this case the sign of $Q'(z)$ changes when the imaginary component y of its argument changes sign:
2576

$$2577 \quad \text{Im} \left(\frac{1}{1+z^2} \right) = \text{Im} \left[\frac{(1+x^2-y^2) - 2ixy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2} \right] = \frac{-2xy}{(1+x^2-y^2) + 4x^2y^2}, \quad (1.421)$$

2578
2579 so that
2580

$$2581 \quad G(T) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q' \left[(\tau/\tau_0) \exp(i\pi/2) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.422)$$

2582
2583 The same result is obtained for the relaxation form of $Q'(\omega)$. Reversing the signs of T and W so
2584 that $T = -\ln(\tau/\tau_0) = \ln(\tau_0/\tau)$ and $W = +\ln(\omega\tau_0)$ gives $(\omega\tau)^{-1} = \exp(T-W)$ and the calculation of
2585 the kernel proceeds as before. Substituting $\ln(\tau_0/\tau)$ in $g(\ln\tau)$ for $(\omega\tau_0)^{-1}$ in $Q'(\omega)$ at the end is the
2586 same as replacing $(\omega\tau_0)$ with $\ln(\tau/\tau_0)$ for the retardation case **except for a change in the sign of**
2587 **$\text{Im}[Q'(\omega\tau_0)]$ that compensates for $\exp(\pm i\pi/2) \rightarrow \exp(\mp i\pi/2)$ that arises from the changes in sign of**
2588 **T and W and the change in sign of the imaginary component of $Q'(\omega)$ [CHECK]:**
2589

$$2590 \quad \text{Im} \left(\frac{z^2}{1+z^2} \right) = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{(x^2 - y^2 + 2ixy)[1 + x^2 - y^2 - 2ixy]}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2} \right\} = \frac{2xy}{(1+x^2-y^2)^2 + 4x^2y^2}. \quad (1.423)$$

2591
2592 The expression for $g(\ln\tau)$ in terms of $Q^*(i\omega)$ is most conveniently derived using the Titchmarsh
2593 result [12] that the solution to
2594

$$2595 \quad f(x) = \int_0^{+\infty} \frac{g(u)}{x+u} du \quad (1.424)$$

2596
2597
2598

is

$$2599 \quad g(u) = \frac{i}{2\pi} \{f[u \exp(i\pi)] - f[u \exp(-i\pi)]\}. \quad (1.425)$$

2600
2601
2602

Equation (1.424) is brought into the desired form using the variables

$$x = i\omega\tau_0,$$

$$u = \tau_0 / \tau,$$

$$2603 \quad du = (-\tau_0 / \tau^2) d\tau = (-\tau_0 / \tau) d \ln \tau, \quad (1.426)$$

$$i\omega\tau = x / u,$$

$$f = Q^* = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(retardation)} \\ \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} & \text{(relaxation)} \end{cases}$$

2604
2605
2606

so that for retardation processes

$$2607 \quad Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0 / \tau) [\tau_0 / \tau]}{\tau_0 / \tau + i\omega\tau_0} d \ln \tau = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} \frac{g(\tau_0 / \tau)}{\tau 1 + i\omega\tau} d \ln \tau \quad (1.427)$$

2608
2609
2610

and

$$2611 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{-1}{2\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q^* \left[\left(\tau_0 / \tau \right) \exp \{ +i\pi \} \right] - Q^* \left[\left(\tau_0 / \tau \right) \exp \{ -i\pi \} \right] \right\}. \quad [\text{CHECK}] \quad (1.428)$$

2612

2613 The symmetry properties of eq. (1.428) are found by noting that $-\text{Im}[Q^*(i\omega\tau_0)] = \text{Re}[Q''(\omega\tau_0)]$ and
2614 examining eq. (1.410). In this case the different phase factors make it necessary to find the effects of
2615 changing the sign of the real component of the argument, and eq. (1.410) informs us that
2616 $\text{Re}[Q''(x, iy)] = -\text{Re}[Q''(-x, iy)]$. Thus the final result is

2617

$$2618 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \text{Im} \left\{ Q^* \left[\left(\tau_0 / \tau \right) \exp(+i\pi) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.429)$$

2619

2620 In this case also $\exp(i\pi)$ is shorthand for $\lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0}(-1+i\varepsilon)$ and in situations where the imaginary component
 2621 of $Q^*[(\tau_0/\tau)\exp(i\pi)]$ appears to be zero this limiting formula should be used. This again occurs for a
 2622 single relaxation time, for example.

2623

2624 1.12 Distribution Functions

2625 1.12.1 Single Relaxation Time

2626 For an exponential decay function the frequency domain functions are:

2627

$$2628 \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{retardation}), \quad (1.430)$$

$$2629 \frac{Q^*[i\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{i\omega\tau}{1+i\omega\tau}, \quad (\text{relaxation}), \quad (1.431)$$

$$2630 \frac{Q''[\omega]}{\pm(Q_0 - Q_\infty)} = \frac{\omega\tau}{1+\omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (+\text{for retardation, } -\text{for relaxation}) \quad (1.432)$$

$$2631 \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \frac{1}{1+\omega^2\tau^2}, \quad (\text{retardation}) \quad (1.433)$$

$$2632 \frac{Q'[\omega] - Q_0}{Q_\infty - Q_0} = \frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1+\omega^2\tau^2}. \quad (\text{relaxation}) \quad (1.434)$$

2633

2634 A discussion of the physical and mathematical distinctions between relaxation and retardation functions
 2635 is deferred to §1.14.

2636 For convenience the loss function $Q''(\omega)$ is referred to here as a “Debye peak”: it has a maximum
 2637 of 0.5 at $\omega\tau=1$ and a full-width at half height (FWHH) that is computed from $Q''(\omega)=0.25$:

2638

$$2639 \frac{\omega\tau}{1+\omega^2\tau^2} = 0.25 \Rightarrow (\omega\tau)^2 - 4\omega\tau + 1 = 0 \Rightarrow \omega\tau = 2 \pm (3)^{1/2} = 0.268 \text{ and } 3.732, \quad (1.435)$$

2640

2641 so that the FWHH of the Debye peak when plotted on a $\log_{10}(\omega)$ scale is $\log_{10}(3.732/0.268) \approx 1.144$
 2642 decades. This peak is very broad compared with resonance peaks and the resolution of adjacent peaks is
 2643 correspondingly much poorer. For example the sum of two Debye peaks of equal height will exhibit a
 2644 single combined peak for peak separations of up to $(3+2^{3/2}) \approx 5.83 \approx 0.766$ decades. The mathematical
 2645 details of computing this ratio are given in Appendix B1. For two peaks of different amplitudes the
 2646 asymmetry makes the mathematics intractable. A numerical analysis for two peaks with amplitudes A
 2647 and $2A$ shows that a peak separation of greater than about 15.6 or about 1.2 decades is required for
 2648 resolution, defined here as an inflection point with zero slope. Details for other amplitude ratios are
 2649 given in Appendix B2, where two empirical and approximate equations are also given that relate the
 2650 amplitude ratio A and the component peak separation for resolution. For three peaks of equal amplitude
 2651 their separation from one another for resolution (once again defined as the occurrence of minima
 2652 between the maxima) involves analyzing an intractable quintic equation. Distributions of relaxation or
 2653 retardation times that comprise a number of delta functions separated by a decade or less will therefore
 2654 produce smoothly varying loss peaks without any ripples to indicate the underlying discontinuous

2655 distribution function. Thus it is not surprising that as noted in §1.9.5.4 different distribution functions
 2656 will sometimes produce experimentally indistinguishable frequency domain loss functions. This
 2657 possibility goes unrecognized by too many researchers.

2658 Complex plane plots of Q' vs. Q'' are often useful for data analysis. In the dielectric literature
 2659 such plots are known as Cole-Cole plots. For the retardation eqs. (1.432) - (1.433) the plots are semi-
 2660 circles of radius $(Q_0 - Q_\infty)/2$ centered at $\{(Q_0 + Q_\infty)/2, 0\}$:

$$2661 \quad Q''^2 + \left[\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 \quad (1.436)$$

2663 where Q' is along the x -axis and Q'' is along the y -axis. Equation (1.436) is derived in Appendix D as a
 2664 special case of the Cole-Cole distribution function (§1.12.4).

2666 The distribution function for a single relaxation/retardation time τ_0 is a Dirac delta function
 2667 located at $\tau = \tau_0$. It is instructive to demonstrate this from the formulae given above. From
 2668 $Q''(\omega\tau_0) = \omega\tau_0 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)$ one obtains from eq (1.409) the unphysical result that
 2669 $g(\ln \tau) = \text{Re} \left[(i\tau / \tau_0) / (1 - \tau^2 / \tau_0^2) \right] = 0$. Applying $\exp(i\pi/2) \rightarrow \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} (i + \varepsilon)$ provides the correct result
 2670 (for convenience τ / τ_0 is replaced here by θ):

$$2671 \quad \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} \rightarrow \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon)}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Re} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\theta(i + \varepsilon)[1 - \theta^2 - 2i\varepsilon\theta^2]}{1 - \theta^2} \right] \right\} \quad (1.437)$$

$$2672 \quad = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 - \theta^2) + 2\varepsilon\theta^3}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta(1 + \theta^2)}{(1 - \theta^2)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1).$$

2673 Similarly for $Q'(\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2)$:

$$2674 \quad \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_0^2} \rightarrow -\text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2}{1 + (i + \varepsilon)^2 \theta^2} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2(1 - \theta^2) - 4i\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] \right\} \quad (1.438)$$

$$2675 \quad = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{2\varepsilon\theta^2}{(1 - \theta^2)} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1)$$

2677 For $Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = 1 / (1 + i\omega\tau_0)$:

$$2678 \quad \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_0} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{1}{1 + (-1 + i\varepsilon)\theta} \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{1 - \theta + i\varepsilon\theta}{(1 - \theta)^2} \right] \right\} \quad (1.439)$$

$$2680 \quad = \lim_{\varepsilon \rightarrow 0} \left[\frac{\varepsilon\theta}{(1 - \theta)^2} \right] = \delta(\theta - 1).$$

2681

2682 All three of these limiting functions are infinite at $\theta=1$ and it is easily confirmed numerically that they
 2683 are indeed Dirac delta functions. It is also easy (albeit tedious) to demonstrate this algebraically and this
 2684 is done for eq. (1.437) in Appendix B, where it is shown that the area under the peaks is indeed unity
 2685 when $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$.

2686 1.12.2 Logarithmic Gaussian

2687 This function is used in lieu of the linear Gaussian because the latter is too narrow to describe
 2688 most experimental relaxation data. The log Gaussian function is [cf. eq. (1.78)]

$$2690 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \left[\frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_\tau} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-[\ln(\tau/\tau_0)]^2}{2\sigma_\tau^2} \right\}. \quad (1.440)$$

2691
 2692 The average relaxation times $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ are

$$2694 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \tau_0^n \exp \left(\frac{n^2 \sigma^2}{2} \right), \quad (1.441)$$

2695
 2696 for all n (positive or negative, integer or noninteger). Note that $\langle \tau \rangle \langle 1/\tau \rangle = \exp(\sigma^2) > 1$, consistent with
 2697 eq. (1.328).

2698 The log gaussian function can arise in a physically reasonable way from a Gaussian distribution
 2699 of Arrhenius activation energies (see §1.14):

$$2701 \quad g(E_a) = \left[\frac{1}{(2\pi)^{1/2} \sigma_E} \right] \exp \left\{ \frac{-E_a^2}{2\sigma_E^2} \right\}. \quad (1.442)$$

2702
 2703 Note that $g(E_a) \rightarrow \delta(\langle E_a \rangle - E_a)$ as $\sigma_E \rightarrow 0$. From the Arrhenius relation $\ln(\tau/\tau_0) = E_a/RT$ the
 2704 standard deviations in $g(\tau)$ and $g(E_a)$ are related as

$$2706 \quad \sigma_\tau = \frac{\sigma_E}{RT}, \quad (1.443)$$

2707
 2708 so that a constant σ_E will produce a temperature dependent σ_τ that increases with decreasing temperature.

2710 1.12.3 Fuoss-Kirkwood

2711 In the same paper in which the expressions for $g(\ln \tau)$ in terms of $Q''(\omega)$, $Q'(\omega)$, $Q^*(i\omega)$ were
 2712 derived, Fuoss and Kirkwood [17] introduced an empirical function for $Q''(\omega)$. These authors noted that
 2713 the single relaxation time expression for $Q''(\omega)$ could be expressed as a hyperbolic secant function:

2714

$$\begin{aligned}
Q''(\omega) &= \frac{\omega\tau_0}{1+\omega^2\tau_0^2} = \frac{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]}{1+\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^2} = \frac{1}{\{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{+1} + \{\exp[\ln(\omega\tau_0)]\}^{-1}} \\
&= \frac{1}{2} \operatorname{sech}[\ln(\omega\tau_0)].
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.444}$$

Since loss functions are almost always broader than the single relaxation time (Debye) form they proposed that the $\omega\tau_0$ axis simply be stretched,

$$Q''(\omega) = \left(\frac{1}{2}\right) \operatorname{sech}[\kappa \ln(\omega\tau_0)], \quad 0 < \kappa \leq 1 \tag{1.445}$$

that has a maximum of $\kappa/2$ at $\omega\tau_0 = 1$. The full width at half height (FWHH) Δ_{FK} of $Q''(\log\omega)$ is approximately given (in decades) by

$$\Delta_{FK} \approx \frac{1.14}{\kappa}. \tag{1.446}$$

that is accurate to within about ± 0.1 for Δ . The distribution function from eq. (1.418) is then

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}[Q''(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)] = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re}[\operatorname{sech}(\kappa T + i\kappa\pi/2)] \tag{1.447}$$

where $T = \ln(\tau/\tau_0)$ as before. Invoking the relation

$$\operatorname{sech}(x+iy) = \frac{1}{\cosh(x+iy)} = \frac{1}{\cosh(x)\cos(y) + i\sinh(x)\sin(y)} \tag{1.448}$$

yields

$$g(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{2}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Re} \left\{ \frac{\cosh(\kappa T)\cos(\kappa\pi/2) - i\sinh(\kappa T)\sin(\kappa\pi/2)}{\cosh^2(\kappa T)\cos^2(\kappa\pi/2) + \sinh^2(\kappa T)\sin^2(\kappa\pi/2)} \right\} \tag{1.449}$$

Equation (1.449) can be expressed in other forms using the identities $\cos^2(\theta) + \sin^2(\theta) = 1$ and $\cosh^2(\theta) - \sinh^2(\theta) = 1$. One of these was cited by Fuoss and Kirkwood themselves:

$$g_{FK}(\ln \tau) = \frac{2 \cosh[\kappa \ln(\tau/\tau_0)] \cos(\kappa\pi/2)}{\cos^2(\kappa\pi/2) + \sinh^2[\kappa \ln(\tau/\tau_0)]}. \tag{1.450}$$

There are no expressions for $Q^*(i\omega)$, $Q'(\omega)$ or $\phi(t)$ for the Fuoss-Kirkwood distribution.

2746 1.12.4 Cole-Cole

2747 The Cole-Cole function is specified in the frequency domain as [18]

2748

$$2749 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \quad (0 < \alpha' \leq 1), \quad (1.451)$$

2750

2751 where α' has been used rather than the original $(1-\alpha)$ so that, as with the parameters of the other
 2752 functions considered here, Debye behavior is recovered as $\alpha' \rightarrow 1$ rather than $\alpha \rightarrow 0$. *This difference*
 2753 *should be remembered when comparing the formulae here with those in the literature.* Expanding eq.
 2754 (1.451) gives

2755

$$2756 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]} \quad (1.452)$$

$$= \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]}{\left[1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)\right]^2 + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'} \sin^2(\alpha'\pi/2)},$$

2757

2758 and separating the imaginary and real components yields

2759

$$2760 \quad Q''(\omega) = \frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}} = \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{(\omega\tau_0)^{-\alpha'} + 2\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}} \quad (1.453)$$

$$= \frac{\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{2\{\cosh[\alpha \ln(\omega\tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)\}}$$

2761

2762 and

$$2763 \quad Q'(\omega) = \frac{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + 2(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + (\omega\tau_0)^{2\alpha'}}. \quad (1.454)$$

2764

2765 The function $g_{CC}(\ln\tau)$ is obtained from eq. (1.408) and placing $(-1)^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi)$:

2766

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{CC}(\ln \tau) &= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ 1 + \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \left[\cos(\alpha' \pi) + i \sin(\alpha' \pi) \right] \right\}^{-1} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi} \right) \left[\frac{\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{1 + 2 \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0} \right)^{2\alpha'}} \right] \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{2\pi} \right) \left[\frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi)}{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi)} \right].
\end{aligned} \tag{1.455}$$

The Cole-Cole distribution $g_{CC}(\ln \tau)$ is symmetric about $\ln(\tau_0)$ since $\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)] = \cosh[-\alpha' \ln(\tau / \tau_0)]$. The function $Q''(\ln \omega)$ is symmetric for the same reason and its maximum value at $\tau = \tau_0$ is

$$Q''_{\max} = \frac{1}{2} \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4). \tag{1.456}$$

The FWHH of $Q''(\log \omega)$ is approximately given (in decades) by

$$\Delta_{CC} \approx -0.32 + \frac{1.58}{\alpha'}, \tag{1.457}$$

that is accurate to within about ± 0.1 in Δ . Elimination of $(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'}$ between eqs. (1.453) and (1.454) yields (Appendix D)

$$(Q' - \frac{1}{2})^2 + [Q'' + \frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2 = [\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)]^2, \tag{1.458}$$

which is the equation of a circle in the $Q' - iQ''$ plane with radius $\frac{1}{2} \operatorname{cosec}(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ and center at $[\frac{1}{2}, -\frac{1}{2} \cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2)]$. The upper half of this circle ($Q'' > 0$ as physically required) is known as a *Cole-Cole plot*. Since $\cotan(\alpha' \pi / 2) = \tan[(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2]$ the center is seen to lie on a line emanating from the origin and making an angle $-(1 - \alpha') \pi / 2$ with the real axis. There is no known Cole-Cole form for $\phi(t)$.

The Cole-Cole and Fuoss Kirkwood functions for $Q''(\omega)$ are similar and various approximate expressions relating κ and α have been proposed. For example equating the two expressions for Q''_{\max} gives $\kappa = \tan(\alpha' \pi / 4)$ and equating the limiting low and high frequency power law for each function gives $\kappa = \alpha'$.

2794 1.12.5 Davidson-Cole

2795 Among all the functions discussed here the Davidson-Cole (DC) function is unique in having
 2796 closed forms for the distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$, the decay function $\phi(t)$, and the complex response
 2797 function $Q^*(i\omega)$. The DC function for $Q^*(i\omega)$ is [19]

$$2799 \quad Q_{DC}^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{(1+i\omega\tau_0)^\gamma} \quad 0 < \gamma \leq 1. \quad (1.459)$$

2800

2801 The real and imaginary components of $Q^*(i\omega)$ are obtained by putting $(1+i\omega\tau_0) = r \exp(i\phi)$ so that

2802 $r = (1 + \omega^2 \tau_0^2)^{1/2}$ and $\phi = \arctan(\omega\tau_0)$. Then

2803

$$2804 \quad \begin{aligned} (1+i\omega\tau_0)^{-\gamma} &= r^{-\gamma} [\exp(-i\gamma\phi)] = r^{-\gamma} [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)] \\ &= [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma [\cos(\gamma\phi) - i \sin(\gamma\phi)], \end{aligned} \quad (1.460)$$

2805

2806 so that

2807

$$2808 \quad Q'(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \cos(\gamma\phi), \quad (1.461)$$

2809

2810 and

2811

$$2812 \quad Q''(\omega\tau_0) = [\cos(\phi)]^\gamma \sin(\gamma\phi). \quad (1.462)$$

2813

2814 The maximum in $Q''(\omega)$ occurs at $\omega_{\max} \tau_0 = \tan\{\pi/[2(1+\gamma)]\}$, and the limiting low and high frequency
 2815 slopes $d \ln Q''/d \ln \omega$ are $+1$ and $-\gamma$, respectively. The Cole-Cole plot of Q'' vs. Q' is asymmetric, having
 2816 the shape of a semicircle at low frequencies and a limiting slope of $dQ''/dQ' = -\gamma\pi/2$ at high frequencies.
 2817 An approximate value of γ is obtained from the FWHH (in decades) of $Q''[\log_{10}(\omega)]$, Δ , by the empirical
 2818 relation

2819

$$2820 \quad \gamma^{-1} \approx -1.2067 + 1.6715\Delta + 0.222569\Delta^2 \quad (0.15 \leq \gamma \leq 1.0; 1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.3). \quad (1.463)$$

2821

2822 The decay function $\phi(t)$ is derived from eq. (1.373) and replacing the variable $i\omega$ with s :

2823

$$2824 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = Q^*(s) = \frac{1}{(1+s\tau_0)^\gamma} = \left[\frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s + \tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = LT \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right). \quad (1.464)$$

2825

2826 The inverse Laplace transform $(LT)^{-1}$ of the central term in eq. (1.464) is obtained from the generic
 2827 expression

2828

$$2829 \quad LT^{-1} \left[\frac{\Gamma(k)}{(s+a)^k} \right] = LT^{-1} \left[\frac{\Gamma(k)}{a^k (1+s/a)^k} \right] = t^{k-1} \exp(-at) \quad (1.465)$$

2830
2831 which, when applied using the variables $a=1/\tau_0$ and $k=\gamma$ in eq. (1.465), yields
2832

$$2833 \quad \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT^{-1} \left[\frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma (s+\tau_0^{-1})^\gamma} \right] = \frac{t^{\gamma-1}}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \exp(-t/\tau_0), \quad (1.466)$$

2834
2835 Integration of eq. (1.466) from 0 to t yields
2836

$$2837 \quad -\phi(t) + \phi(0) = 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\tau_0^\gamma \Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^t t'^{\gamma-1} \exp(-t'/\tau_0) dt', \quad (1.467)$$

2838
2839 and substituting $x=t'/\tau_0$ so that $dt'=\tau_0 dx$ and $t'^{(\gamma-1)} = x^{(\gamma-1)} \tau_0^{(\gamma-1)}$ yields
2840

$$2841 \quad 1 - \phi(t) = \frac{1}{\Gamma(\gamma)} \int_0^{t/\tau_0} x^{\gamma-1} \exp(-x) dx = G(\gamma, t/\tau_0), \quad (1.468)$$

2842
2843 where $G(\gamma, t/\tau_0)$ is the incomplete gamma function [eq. (1.33)] that varies between zero and unity. The
2844 Cole-Davidson decay function is therefore
2845

$$2846 \quad \phi(t/\tau_0) = 1 - G(\gamma, t/\tau_0). \quad (1.469)$$

2847
2848 The Davidson-Cole distribution function $g_{DC}(\ln \tau)$ is obtained from $Q^*(i\omega)$ using eq. (1.418):
2849

$$2850 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right]. \quad (1.470)$$

2851
2852 The quantity $\left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^\gamma \right]$ is real for $\tau_0/\tau < 1$ so that $g_{DC}[\ln(\tau) > \tau_0] = 0$. For $\tau_0/\tau \geq 1$
2853

$$2854 \quad g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(1 - \tau_0/\tau)^{-\gamma} \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau - \tau_0} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[\left(\frac{-\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \quad (1.471)$$

$$= \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left[(-1)^\lambda \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] = \frac{1}{\pi} \text{Im} \left\{ \left[(\cos(\gamma\pi) + i \sin(\gamma\pi)) \left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right)^\gamma \right] \right\},$$

2855 so that
2856

$$g_{DC}(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{\sin(\gamma\pi)}{\pi} \left[\frac{\tau}{\tau_0 - \tau} \right]^\gamma & \tau \leq \tau_0 \\ 0 & \tau > \tau_0. \end{cases} \quad (1.472)$$

2858

2859 This distribution exhibits an infinite cusp at $\tau_0/\tau=1$ and is zero at higher values of τ . The loss function
2860 $Q''(\omega)$ has a corresponding long high frequency tail and an almost Debye-like low frequency shape. The
2861 average relaxation times $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ are:

2862

$$\langle \tau^n \rangle = \left(\frac{\tau_0^n}{n} \right) \frac{\Gamma(n+\gamma)}{\Gamma(n)\Gamma(\gamma)} = \frac{\tau_0^n}{nB(\gamma, n)}, \quad (1.473)$$

2864

2865 where $B(\gamma, n)$ is the beta function (eq. (1.31)). Two examples of $\langle \tau^n \rangle$ are

2866

$$\langle \tau \rangle = \gamma \tau_0,$$

2867

$$\langle \tau^2 \rangle = \left(\frac{\tau_0^2}{2} \right) \gamma (1 + \gamma). \quad (1.474)$$

2868

2869 1.12.6 Glarum Model

2870 This is a defect diffusion model [20] that yields a nonexponential decay function and is the only
2871 one discussed here that is not empirical. Rather it is derived from specific physical assumptions (some of
2872 which were introduced for mathematical convenience). The model comprises a one dimensional array of
2873 dipoles each of which can relax either by reorientation to give an exponential decay function or by the
2874 arrival of a diffusing defect of some sort that instantly relaxes the dipole. The decay function is given by
2875

$$\phi(t) = \exp(-t/\tau_0) [1 - P(t)] \quad (1.475)$$

2877

2878 so that

2879

$$\frac{-\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \exp(-t/\tau_0) \left[1 - \frac{dP(t)}{dt} \right], \quad (1.476)$$

2881 where τ_0 is the single relaxation time for dipole orientation and $P(t)$ is the probability of a defect
2882 arriving at time t . Assuming that only the nearest defect at $t=0$ needs be considered and that it lies a
2883 distance ℓ from the dipole, an expression for $P(t)$ is obtained from the solution to a one dimensional
2884 diffusion problem with a boundary condition of complete absorption [21]:
2885

$$\frac{dP(t, \ell)}{dt} = \left[\frac{\ell}{(4\pi D)^{1/2}} \right] t^{-3/2} \exp \left[\frac{-\ell^2}{4Dt} \right], \quad (1.477)$$

2887

2888 where D is the diffusion coefficient of the defect. The probability $P(\ell)d\ell$ that the nearest defect is at a
 2889 distance between ℓ and $\ell+d\ell$ is obtained by assuming a (random) spatial distribution of defects given by
 2890

$$2891 \quad P(\ell)d\ell = \left(\frac{1}{\ell_0}\right) \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\ell}{\ell_0}\right)\right] d\ell, \quad (1.478)$$

2892 where ℓ_0 is the average value of ℓ and $1/(2\ell_0)$ is the average number of defects per unit length.
 2893 Averaging $dP(t,\ell)/dt$ over values of t,ℓ that are distributed according to eq. (1.478) yields
 2894
 2895

$$2896 \quad \frac{dP(t)}{dt} = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}, \quad (1.479)$$

2897 and substitution of this expression into eq. (1.476) gives
 2898
 2899

$$2900 \quad \frac{d\phi(t)}{dt} = \frac{1}{\tau_0} \phi(t) + \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\}. \quad (1.480)$$

2901 The Laplace transform of $-d\phi/dt$ is $Q^*(i\omega)$ and that of $\phi(t)$ is obtained from re-arrangement of the
 2902 expression for the Laplace transform of a time derivative [eq. (1.292)]:
 2903
 2904

$$2905 \quad LT[\phi(t)] = \frac{1}{s} \left[LT\left(\frac{d\phi(t)}{dt}\right) \right] + 1 = \frac{1}{i\omega} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)]. \quad (1.481)$$

2906 Laplace transformation of eq. (1.480) yields
 2907
 2908

$$2909 \quad Q^*(i\omega) - \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} [1 - Q^*(i\omega)] \\ = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} LT \left[\exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{\tau_0}\right)\right] \left\{ \frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \exp\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right) \operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{Dt}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \right\} \right] \quad (1.482)$$

2910 Inserting the Laplace transform of eq. (1.482) [eq. (A25) in Appendix A] yields after minor re-
 2911 arrangement
 2912
 2913

$$2914 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[\frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + 1 \right] - i\omega\tau_0 = \left(\frac{D}{\ell_0^2}\right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{\left[\left(\frac{1}{\tau_0} + i\omega \right)^{1/2} + \left(D / \ell_0^2 \right)^{1/2} \right]} \right\}, \quad (1.483)$$

2915 so that
 2916
 2917

$$2918 \quad Q^*(i\omega) \left[\frac{1+i\omega\tau_0}{i\omega\tau_0} \right] = \frac{1}{i\omega\tau_0} + \left(\frac{D\tau_0}{\ell_0^2} \right)^{1/2} \left\{ \frac{1}{[1+i\omega\tau_0]^{1/2} + (D\tau_0/\ell_0^2)^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.484)$$

2919
2920 Equation (1.484) is simplified by introducing the dimensionless parameters
2921

$$2922 \quad a = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau}, \quad (1.485)$$

$$2923 \quad a_0 = \frac{\ell_0^2}{D\tau_0}$$

2923
2924 to give, after multiplying through by $i\omega\tau_0/(1+i\omega\tau_0)$,
2925

$$2926 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \frac{1}{1+i\omega\tau_0} + \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1+i\omega\tau_0} \left\{ \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{[1+i\omega\tau_0]^{1/2} + a_0^{1/2}} \right\}. \quad (1.486)$$

2927
2928 The distribution function is obtained by applying eq. (1.429) to eq. (1.486) and noting that
2929 $(1/\tau)\exp|+i\pi| = -1/\tau$. Substituting i for $(-1)^{1/2}$ then yields:
2930

$$2931 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{1-\tau_0/\tau} - \left(\frac{\tau_0/\tau}{1-\tau_0/\tau} \right) \frac{1}{[1+a_0^{1/2}(1-\tau_0/\tau)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.487)$$

2932
2933 Replacing τ_0/τ by a/a_0 and rearranging yields
2934

$$2935 \quad g_G(\ln \tau) = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0}{a_0-a} - \frac{a}{(a_0-a)[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]} \right\} = \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]-a}{(a_0-a)[1+(a_0-a)^{1/2}]} \right\}. \quad (1.488)$$

2936
2937 The expression enclosed in the $\{ \}$ braces is real for $a < a_0$ whence $g_G(\ln \tau) = 0$. For $a > a_0$ insertion of $-i$ for
2938 $(-1)^{1/2}$ when it occurs (to ensure $g_G(\ln \tau)$ is positive) yields
2939

$$\begin{aligned}
g_G(\ln \tau) &= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{a_0 \left[1 - i(a_0 - a)^{1/2} \right] - a}{-(a - a_0) \left[1 - i(a - a_0)^{1/2} \right]} \right\} \\
&= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{\left\{ (a - a_0) + ia_0 (a - a_0)^{1/2} \right\}}{(a_0 - a) \left[1 - i(a - a_0)^{1/2} \right]} \right\}, \\
&= \frac{1}{\pi} \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{(a - a_0)^{1/2} \left[(a - a_0)^{1/2} + ia_0 \right] \left[1 + i(a - a_0)^{1/2} \right]}{(a - a_0) \left[1 + a - a_0 \right]} \right\} \\
&= \frac{a}{\pi (a - a_0)^{1/2} \left[1 + a - a_0 \right]}
\end{aligned} \tag{1.489}$$

so that the final result is

$$g_G(\ln \tau) = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{\pi (a - a_0)^{1/2}} \left(\frac{a}{(a - a_0 + 1)} \right) & a \geq a_0 \\ 0 & a < a_0. \end{cases} \tag{1.490}$$

The shape of the distribution is seen to be determined by a_0 that can be regarded as the ratio of a diffusional relaxation time ℓ_0^2 / D and the dipole orientation relaxation time τ_0 . Glarum noted that the three special cases of $a_0 \gg 1$, $a_0 = 1$ and $a_0 = 0$ correspond to a single relaxation time, a Davidson-Cole distribution with $\gamma = 0.5$ and a Cole-Cole distribution with $\alpha = \alpha' = 0.5$, respectively. For $a_0 = 1$ the Glarum and Davidson-Cole distributions are similar but with the Glarum function for $Q''(\omega)$ having a small high frequency excess over the Davidson-Cole function. An approximate relation between a_0 and the Davidson-Cole parameter γ is obtained by expanding the two expressions for $Q^*(i\omega)$. The linear approximation to eq. (1.486) for the Glarum function is:

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx (1 - i\omega\tau_0) + \frac{i\omega\tau_0(1 - i\omega\tau_0)}{1 + a_0^{1/2}} \approx 1 - \frac{i\omega\tau_0}{1 + a_0^{1/2}} = \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1 + a_0^{1/2}}, \tag{1.491}$$

comparison of which with the linear approximation to the Davidson-Cole function yields

$$Q^*(i\omega) \approx 1 - \gamma(i\omega\tau_0) \tag{1.492}$$

so that

$$\gamma \approx \frac{a_0^{1/2}}{1 + a_0^{1/2}}. \tag{1.493}$$

As noted above, this relation is exact for $a_0 = 1$ ($\gamma = 0.5$) and $a_0 \gg 1$ ($\gamma = 1$). If the dipole and defect relaxation times have different activation energies the distribution g_G will be temperature dependent.

2966 This is not necessarily so if the relaxing dipole is an ion hopping between adjacent sites and the defect is
 2967 a diffusing ion.
 2968

2969 1.12.7 Havriliak-Negami

2970 Simple combination of the Cole-Cole and Davidson-Cole equations yields the two parameter
 2971 Havriliak-Negami equation [22]
 2972

$$2973 \quad Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) = \frac{1}{[1+(i\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'}]^\gamma} \cdot (0 < \alpha', \gamma \leq 1) \quad (1.494)$$

2974

2975 Inserting the relation $i^{\alpha'} = \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)$ into eq. (1.494) yields [22]
 2976

$$2977 \quad \begin{aligned} Q^*(i\omega\tau_0) &= \left\{ 1 + [\cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i\sin(\alpha'\pi/2)](\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \right\}^{-\gamma} \\ &= \left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) + i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^{-\gamma} \\ &= \frac{\left\{ 1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2) - i(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}^\gamma}{\left\{ [(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 + [1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 \right\}^\gamma} \equiv R^2 \end{aligned} \quad (1.495)$$

2978

2979 so that

2980

$$2981 \quad Q'(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \cos(\gamma\theta), \quad (1.496)$$

$$2982 \quad Q''(\omega\tau_0) = R^{-\gamma} \sin(\gamma\theta), \quad (1.497)$$

2983

2984 where

2985

$$2986 \quad \theta = \arctan \left[\frac{(\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha'\pi/2)}{1 + (\omega\tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha'\pi/2)} \right]. \quad (1.498)$$

2987

2988 The distribution function is then

$$\begin{aligned}
g_{HN}(\ln \tau) &= \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \left[1 + \left(\frac{-\tau_0}{\tau}\right)^{\alpha'} \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \left[1 + T^{\alpha'} [\cos(\alpha' \pi) + i \sin(\alpha' \pi)] \right]^{-\gamma} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) - iT^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos \theta - i \sin \theta]^\gamma}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\} \\
&= \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \operatorname{Im} \left\{ \frac{[\cos(\gamma\theta) - i \sin(\gamma\theta)]}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{\gamma/2}} \right\},
\end{aligned} \tag{1.499}$$

so that

$$g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{1}{\pi}\right) \left\{ \frac{\sin(\gamma\theta)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\} \tag{1.500}$$

with

$$\theta = \arcsin \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\}, \tag{1.501}$$

$$\theta = \arccos \left\{ \frac{1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)}{[1 + 2T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi) + T^{2\alpha'}]^{1/2}} \right\}, \tag{1.502}$$

and

$$\theta = \arctan \left\{ \frac{T^{\alpha'} \sin(\alpha' \pi)}{[1 + T^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi)]} \right\}, \tag{1.503}$$

where as before $T = \tau_0/\tau$ and the denominator of eq. (1.500) is real and positive. For $\alpha' = 1$ eq. (1.501) reveals that θ is either 0 or π [since $\sin(\alpha' \pi) = \sin(\theta) = 0$] but provides no information on how the ambiguity is to be resolved. On the other hand, eq. (1.502) yields

$$\cos \theta = \frac{1 - T}{(1 - 2T + T^2)^{1/2}} = \frac{1 - T}{\pm(1 - T)}, \tag{1.504}$$

so that whether θ is 0 or π depends on which sign of the square root is chosen. The positive square root corresponds to $\theta = 0$ ($\cos \theta = +1$) and the negative root yields $\theta = \pi$ ($\cos \theta = -1$). Equation (1.500) reveals that $g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = 0$ for $\theta = 0$, for which $(1 - T) > 0$ (since the argument of the denominator must be real) so

3012 that $\tau > \tau_0$. Also $\tau < \tau_0$ for $\theta = \pi(1-T) < 0$. These conditions correspond to the Davidson-Cole distribution eq.
3013 (1.472), as required. For $\gamma=1$ eq. (1.500) yields the Cole-Cole distribution by simple inspection.

3014 Consider now $\alpha' = \gamma = 0.5$ for which

$$3015 \quad \theta = \arcsin\left(\frac{T^{1/2}}{1+T^{1/2}}\right) = \arccos\left(\frac{1}{1+T^{1/2}}\right). \quad (1.505)$$

3017 Equation (1.500) then yields

$$3018 \quad g_{HN}(\ln \tau) = \frac{\sin(\theta/2)}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{[(1-\cos\theta)/2]^{1/2}}{\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} = \frac{[1-1/(1+T)^{1/2}]^{1/2}}{2^{1/2}\pi(1+T)^{1/4}} \quad (1.506)$$

$$3019 \quad = \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2}\pi}\right) \left[\frac{1}{(1+T)^{1/2}} - \frac{1}{(1+T)} \right]^{1/2} = \left(\frac{1}{2^{1/2}\pi}\right) \left[\frac{(1+T)^{1/2} - 1}{(1+T)} \right]$$

3021 Note that the argument of the square root is always positive for $T > 0$ and the root itself is therefore real,
3022 as required. Equating the differential of eq. (1.506) to zero yields a maximum in $g_{HN}(\ln \tau)$ of
3023 magnitude $(2^{2/3}\pi)^{-1}$ at $T=3$. Integration of eq. (1.506) yields unity, as also required (easily
3024 demonstrated after a change of variable from $(1+T)$ to x^2).

3025 The HN function is often found to provide the best fit to experimental data but this might just be
3026 a statistical effect because it has two adjustable parameters (α' and γ) compared with just one for the
3027 other most often used asymmetric distributions [Davidson-Cole (§1.12.5) and Williams-Watt (§1.12.8
3028 below)].

3031 1.12.8 Williams-Watt

3032 This function is also known as Kohlrausch-Williams-Watt (KWW) after Kohlrausch's initial
3033 introduction [23,24]. Williams and Watt [25] found it independently and were the first to apply it to
3034 dielectric relaxation and since then it has been used to analyze or characterize many other relaxation
3035 phenomena – thus it is referred to as WW here. It is defined by the decay function

$$3036 \quad \phi_{WW}(t) = \exp\left[-(t/\tau_0)^\beta\right] \quad 0 < \beta \leq 1. \quad (1.507)$$

3038 None of the functions $g_{WW}(\ln \tau)$, $Q^*(i\omega)$, $Q''(i\omega)$, or $Q'(i\omega)$ can be written in terms of named functions
3039 except when $\beta=0.5$:

$$3040 \quad Q^*(i\omega) = \left[\frac{\pi^{1/2}(1-i)}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}} \right] \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz) \quad z \equiv \frac{1+i}{(8\omega\tau_0)^{1/2}}, \quad (1.508)$$

$$3041 \quad g_{WW}(\ln \tau) = \left(\frac{\tau}{4\pi\tau_0} \right)^{1/2} \exp\left[-\left(\frac{\tau}{4\tau_0}\right)\right]. \quad (1.509)$$

3044

3045 Tables of $w = \exp(-z^2) \operatorname{erfc}(iz)$ are available [1] and the function is supplied as a subroutine in some
 3046 software packages. The average relaxation times obtained from eq. (1.363) are:
 3047

$$3048 \quad \langle \tau^n \rangle = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n)\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{n}{\beta}\right) = \frac{\tau_0^n}{\Gamma(n+1)} \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{n}{\beta}\right), \quad (1.510)$$

3049

3050 specific examples of which are
 3051

$$3052 \quad \langle \tau \rangle = \frac{\tau_0}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{1}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{1}{\beta}\right) \quad (1.511)$$

$$3053 \quad \langle \tau^2 \rangle = \frac{\tau_0^2}{\beta} \Gamma\left(\frac{2}{\beta}\right) = \tau_0^2 \Gamma\left(1 + \frac{2}{\beta}\right)$$

3053

3054 The full width at half height (Δ in decades) of $g_{\text{ww}}(\log_{10} \tau)$ is roughly proportional to $1/\beta$

$$3055 \quad \Delta \approx \frac{1.27}{\beta} - 0.8 \quad (1.512)$$

3056

3057 that is accurate to about ± 0.1 in Δ for $0.15 \leq \beta \leq 0.6$ but gives $\Delta \approx 0.5$ rather than 1.44 for $\beta=1$. A more
 3058 accurate relation between β and the FWHH (in decades) of $Q''(\log_{10} \omega)$ is

3059

$$3060 \quad \beta^{-1} \approx -0.08984 + 0.96479\Delta - 0.004604\Delta^2 \quad (0.3 \leq \beta \leq 1.0) \quad (1.14 \leq \Delta \leq 3.6) \quad (1.513)$$

3061

3062 1.13 Boltzmann Superposition

3063 Consider a physical system subjected to a series of Heaviside steps $dX(t')$ that define a time
 3064 dependent excitation $X(t)$. For each such step the change in a retarded response $dY(t-t')$ at a later time t is
 3065 given by
 3066

$$3067 \quad dY(t-t') = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t-t')] dX(t'), \quad (1.514)$$

3068

3069 in which $R(t) = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) [1 - \phi(t)]$ is a time dependent material property defined by $R = Y/X$
 3070 with a limiting infinitely short time value of R_∞ and a limiting long time value of R_0 . The function
 3071 $[1 - \phi(t-t')]$ can be regarded as a dimensionless form of $R(t)$ normalized by $(R_0 - R_\infty)$ with a short
 3072 time limit of zero and a long time limit of unity. The total response $Y(t)$ to a time dependent excitation
 3073 $dX(t)$ is obtained by integrating eq. (1.514) from the infinite past ($t' = -\infty$) to the present ($t' = t$):
 3074

$$\begin{aligned}
Y(t) &= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{X(-\infty)}^{X(t)} [1 - \phi(t-t')] dX(t') \\
&= R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t-t')] \left[\frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt'.
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.515}$$

Integrating eq. (1.515) by parts [eq (1.20)] yields

$$\int_{-\infty}^t [1 - \phi(t-t')] \left[\frac{dX(t')}{dt'} \right] dt' = \left\{ [1 - \phi(t-t')] X(t') \right\} \Big|_{-\infty}^t - \int_{-\infty}^t X(t') \left[\frac{d[1 - \phi(t-t')]}{dt'} \right] dt'.
\tag{1.516}$$

The first term on the right hand side is zero because $[1 - \phi(t-t')] \rightarrow 0$ as $(t-t') \rightarrow 0$, $[1 - \phi(t-t')] \rightarrow 1$ as $(t-t') \rightarrow \infty$, and $X(t' \rightarrow -\infty) = 0$. Applying the transformation $t'' = t - t'$ to eqs. (1.515) and (1.516) yields:

$$Y(t) = R_\infty X(t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^{+\infty} X(t-t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''.
\tag{1.517}$$

Equation (1.517) has the same form as the deconvolution integral for the product of Laplace transforms, eq. (1.288). Thus Laplace transforming the functions $X(t)$, $Y(t)$ and $R(t)$ to $X^*(i\omega)$, $Y^*(i\omega)$ and $R^*(i\omega)$ yields (for $s=i\omega$)

$$\begin{aligned}
Y^*(i\omega) &= R_\infty X^*(i\omega) + R^*(i\omega) X^*(i\omega) \\
&= [R_\infty + R^*(i\omega)] X^*(i\omega).
\end{aligned}
\tag{1.518}$$

Now consider the common case that $X(t) = X_0 \exp(-i\omega t)$. Insertion of this relation into eq. (1.517) for a retardation process gives

$$Y(t) = R_\infty X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) + (R_0 - R_\infty) X_0 \exp(-i\omega t) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''
\tag{1.519}$$

so that

$$R^*(i\omega) = \frac{Y(t) \exp(-i\omega t)}{X_0} = R_\infty + (R_0 - R_\infty) \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt''
\tag{1.520}$$

or

$$3102 \quad \frac{R^*(i\omega) - R_\infty}{(R_0 - R_\infty)} = \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \quad (1.521)$$

3103
3104 Proceeding through the same steps for a relaxation response gives
3105

$$3106 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{(P_\infty - P_0)} = \left[1 + \int_0^\infty \exp(+i\omega t'') \left[\frac{-d\phi(t'')}{dt''} \right] dt'' \right] \quad (1.522)$$

3107
3108 The quantities $(R_0 - R_\infty)$ (retardation) and $(P_\infty - P_0)$ (relaxation) are referred to in the literature
3109 as the *dispersions* in $R'(\omega)$ and $P'(\omega)$. This use of the term “dispersion” differs from that used in the
3110 optical and quantum mechanical literature, for example the term “dispersion relations” also denotes the
3111 Kronig-Kramer and similar relations between real and imaginary components of a complex function.

3112 1.14 Relaxation and Retardation Processes

3113 The distinction between these two has been mentioned several times already, and it is now
3114 described in detail. It will be shown that the average relaxation and retardation times are different for
3115 nonexponential decay functions, and that the frequency dependencies of the real component of complex
3116 relaxation and retardation functions also differ (reflecting the difference in the corresponding time
3117 dependent functions). For these purposes, it is convenient to discuss relaxation and retardation processes
3118 in terms of the functions $P(t)$ and $Q(t)$ introduced in §1.10.

3119 To demonstrate that relaxation and retardation times are different for nonexponential response
3120 functions consider

$$3121 \quad R(\omega) = S(\omega)P^*(i\omega) \quad (1.523)$$

3123
3124 and

$$3125 \quad S(\omega) = R(\omega)Q^*(i\omega) \quad (1.524)$$

3127
3128 so that

$$3129 \quad P^*(i\omega) = 1/Q^*(i\omega). \quad (1.525)$$

3131 For $P^*(i\omega) = P'(\omega) + iP''(\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega) = Q'(\omega) - iQ''(\omega)$ eq. (1.525) implies [cf. eqs (1.194)]
3132

$$3133 \quad P'' = \frac{Q''}{Q'^2 + Q''^2} \quad (1.526)$$

3135
3136 and
3137

.....

$$3138 \quad Q'' = \frac{P''}{P'^2 + P''^2}. \quad (1.527)$$

3139

3140 Now consider the specific functional forms for $P^*(i\omega)$ and $Q^*(i\omega)$ when $\phi(t)$ is the exponential function
 3141 $\exp(-t/\tau)$. For a retardation function

3142

$$3143 \quad \frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = LT \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT \left\{ \left(\frac{1}{\tau_Q} \right) \exp \left[- \left(\frac{t}{\tau_Q} \right) \right] \right\} \quad (1.528)$$

$$= \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_Q} = \frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} + \frac{i\omega\tau_Q}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2},$$

3144

3145 where τ_Q denotes the retardation time. For a relaxation function

3146

$$3147 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = LT \left(\frac{-d\phi}{dt} \right) = LT \left\{ \left(\frac{1}{\tau_P} \right) \exp \left[- \left(\frac{t}{\tau_P} \right) \right] \right\} \quad (1.529)$$

$$= \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + i\omega\tau_P} = \frac{\omega^2\tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2} - \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2}$$

3148

3149 The relation between the retardation time τ_Q and relaxation time τ_P is derived by inserting the
 3150 expressions for P'' , Q' and Q'' into eq. (1.526):

3151

$$3152 \quad P''(\omega) = (P_\infty - P_0) \left[\frac{\omega\tau_P}{1 + \omega^2\tau_P^2} \right] = \frac{Q''}{Q'^2 + Q''^2} \quad (1.530)$$

$$= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{\omega\tau_Q}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} \right]}{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{1}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} + Q_\infty \right] \right\}^2 + \left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left[\frac{\omega\tau_Q}{1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2} \right] \right\}^2}.$$

3153

3154 The denominator D of eq. (1.530) is

3155

$$3156 \quad D = \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\omega^2\tau_Q^2 + [Q_\infty(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2) + (Q_0 - Q_\infty)]^2}{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)} \quad (1.531)$$

$$= \frac{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2) [(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 + 2Q_\infty(Q_0 - Q_\infty) + Q_\infty^2(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)^2]}{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)^2}$$

$$= \frac{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2) [(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)]}{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)^2} = \frac{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)}{(1 + \omega^2\tau_Q^2)},$$

3157
3158
3159

so that

3160

$$\begin{aligned} (P_\infty - P_0) \left(\frac{\omega \tau_p}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) &= \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{(Q_0^2 - Q_\infty^2) + Q_\infty^2 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2)} = \frac{(Q_0 - Q_\infty) \omega \tau_Q}{Q_0^2 + Q_\infty^2 \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \\ &= \frac{\left\{ (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left(\frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right) \right\} \omega \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{Q_0^2 \left[1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2 \right]} = \frac{\left[\frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0} \right] \omega \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2 \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right)^2}. \end{aligned} \quad (1.532)$$

3161
3162
3163

Equations (1.532) and (1.530) reveal that

3164

$$\tau_p = \left(\frac{Q_\infty}{Q_0} \right) \tau_Q \quad (1.533)$$

3165
3166
3167

and

3168

$$P_\infty - P_0 = \frac{1}{Q_\infty} - \frac{1}{Q_0}. \quad (1.534)$$

3169

3170

Equation (1.534) results from Q_∞ , Q_0 , $P_\infty=1/Q_\infty$ and $P_0=1/Q_0$ all being real, and eq. (1.533) expresses the

3171

important fact that τ_p and τ_Q differ by an amount that depends on the dispersion in Q' . This dispersion

3172

can be substantial, amounting to several orders of magnitude for polymers for example. Since Q_∞/Q_0 is

3173

less than unity for retardation processes eq. (1.533) indicates that relaxation times are smaller than

3174

retardation times. Similar analyses of P' as a function of Q' and Q'' , and of Q'' and Q' as functions of P'

3175

and P'' , yield the same results. These different derivations must be equivalent for mathematical

3176

consistency, of course, but it is not immediately obvious that this is so because the frequency

3177

dependencies of P' and Q' are apparently different [compare eq. (1.529) with eq. (1.528)]. Comparison

3178

of the full expressions for P' and Q' indicates that all is well, however, since their frequency

3179

dependencies are, in fact, equivalent:

3180

3181

$$P_0 + (P_\infty - P_0) \left(\frac{\omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \right) \stackrel{?}{=} Q_\infty + (Q_0 - Q_\infty) \left(\frac{1}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \right) \quad (1.535)$$

3182

$$\Rightarrow \frac{(P_\infty - P_0) \omega^2 \tau_p^2 + P_0 (1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2)}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} \stackrel{?}{=} \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}, \quad (1.536)$$

3183

$$\Rightarrow \frac{P_0 + P_\infty \omega^2 \tau_p^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_p^2} = \frac{Q_0 + Q_\infty \omega^2 \tau_Q^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_Q^2} \quad (\text{equivalence}), \quad (1.537)$$

3184

as claimed.

3185

The *loss tangent*, $\tan \delta = P''/P' = Q''/Q'$ has a different time constant again that we will refer to as

3186

$\tau_{\tan \delta}$. Similar exercises for both forms of $\tan \delta$ to that just described reveal that

3187

.....

3188

$$3189 \quad \tau_{\tan \delta} = \tau_Q \left(\frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} \right)^{1/2} = \tau_P \left(\frac{P_\infty}{P_0} \right)^{1/2} \quad (1.538)$$

3190

3191 so that $\tau_{\tan \delta}$ lies between τ_P and τ_Q .

3192 Equations (1.528) for retardation and (1.529) for relaxation are readily generalized to the non-
 3193 exponential case by combining them with eq. (1.366). The results are

3194

$$3195 \quad \frac{Q^*(i\omega) - Q_\infty}{Q_0 - Q_\infty} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_Q) \left[\frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_Q} \right] d \ln \tau_Q = \left\langle \frac{1}{1 + i\omega\tau_Q} \right\rangle \quad (1.539)$$

3196

3197 and

3198

$$3199 \quad \frac{P^*(i\omega) - P_0}{P_\infty - P_0} = \int_{-\infty}^{+\infty} g(\ln \tau_P) \left[\frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + i\omega\tau_P} \right] d \ln \tau_P = \left\langle \frac{i\omega\tau_P}{1 + i\omega\tau_P} \right\rangle, \quad (1.540)$$

3200

3201 where $\langle \dots \rangle$ denotes g weighted averages. A similar analysis to that just given, when applied to non-
 3202 exponential functions of $\phi(t)$, reveals important relations between the limiting low and high frequency
 3203 limits of $Q^*(i\omega)$:

3204

$$3205 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left\langle \frac{P'}{P'^2 + P''^2} \right\rangle = \frac{\left((P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle + P_0 \right)}{\left[\left((P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle + P_0 \right)^2 + \left| (P_\infty - P_0) \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_P}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle \right|^2 \right]}. \quad (1.541)$$

3206

3207 In the limit $\omega\tau_P \rightarrow 0$ this expression gives $Q_0 = 1/P_0$, as expected. However, if P_0 is zero (as occurs for
 3208 example for the limiting low frequency shear stress σ_S when the shear viscosity is finite, see §1.10), Q_0
 3209 is not infinite but rather approaches a limiting value that is a function of how broad $g(\ln \tau_P)$ is. Rewriting
 3210 eq. (1.541) with $P_0 = 0$ yields

3211

$$3212 \quad Q'(\omega) = \left\langle \frac{P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle}{\left[P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega^2 \tau_P^2}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle \right]^2 + \left| P_\infty \left\langle \frac{\omega \tau_P}{1 + \omega^2 \tau_P^2} \right\rangle \right|^2} \right\rangle, \quad (1.542)$$

3213

3214 and the value of Q_0 is then

3215

$$3216 \quad Q_0 = \frac{\langle \omega^2 \tau_p^2 \rangle}{P_\infty \langle \omega \tau_p \rangle^2} = \frac{Q_\infty \langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2}, \quad (1.543)$$

3217
3218 so that

$$3220 \quad \frac{Q_0}{Q_\infty} = \frac{P_\infty}{P_0} = \frac{\langle \tau_p^2 \rangle}{\langle \tau_p \rangle^2}. \quad (1.544)$$

3221
3222 If $\phi(t)$ is exponential then $g(\ln \tau_p)$ is a delta function and the average of the square equals the square of
3223 the average and no dispersion in Q' occurs. Broader $g(\ln \tau_p)$ functions generate greater differences
3224 between the two averages and increase the dispersion in Q' . As noted above this dispersion in Q' can be
3225 substantial because $g(\ln \tau_p)$ is often several decades wide.

3226 The distribution functions of relaxation and retardation times, customarily written as $g(\ln \tau_p)$ and
3227 $h(\ln \tau_Q)$ respectively, are not equal but clearly must be related. Their nonequivalence is evident from the
3228 relations

$$3230 \quad g(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}, \quad (1.545)$$

3231
3232 and

$$3234 \quad h(\ln \tau) = \text{Im} \left\{ Q \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\} = \text{Im} \left\{ \frac{1}{P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right]} \right\} \neq \text{Im} \left\{ P \left[\tau^{-1} \exp(\pm i\pi) \right] \right\}. \quad (1.546)$$

3235
3236 Specific relations between $g(\ln \tau)$ and $h(\ln \tau)$ have been given by Gross [26,27] and have been restated in
3237 modern terminology by Ferry [14] for the viscoelasticity of polymers (see Chapter 3). Simplified
3238 versions of the Ferry expression, in which contributions from nonzero limiting low frequency dissipative
3239 properties such as viscosity or electrical conductivity are neglected, are

$$3241 \quad g(\tau) = \frac{h(\tau)}{[K_h(\tau)]^2 + [\pi h(\tau)]^2} \quad (1.547)$$

3242
3243 and
3244

$$3245 \quad h(\tau) = \frac{g(\tau)}{[K_g(\tau)]^2 + [\pi g(\tau)]^2}, \quad (1.548)$$

3246
3247 where

3248

$$K_g(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[\frac{g(u)}{(\tau/u - 1)} \right] d \ln u, \quad (1.549)$$

$$K_h(\tau) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} \left[\frac{h(u)}{(1 - u/\tau)} \right] d \ln u, \quad (1.550)$$

where complications arising from a nonzero limiting low frequency viscosity (see Chapter 3) or limiting low frequency resistivity (see Chapter 2) are deferred to those chapters. The considerable difference between the two distribution functions is illustrated by the fact that if $g(\tau)$ is bimodal then $h(\tau)$ can exhibit a single peak lying between those in $g(\tau)$ [26].

1.15 Relaxation in the Temperature Domain

Isothermal (and isobaric) frequency dependencies correspond to constant τ and variable ω . Constant ω and variable τ is readily achieved by changing the temperature. However, many things change with temperature, including relaxation parameters such as the distribution function $g(\ln\tau)$ and the dispersions [$\Delta R = (R_{\infty} - R_0)$ and $\Delta S = (S_0 - S_{\infty})$]. The forms of $\tau(T)$ are often well described by the Arrhenius or Fulcher/WLF equations:

$$\tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp\left(\frac{E_a}{RT}\right) \quad (\text{Arrhenius}), \quad (1.551)$$

$$\tau(T) = \tau_{\infty} \exp\left(\frac{B}{T - T_0}\right) \quad (\text{Fulcher}), \quad (1.552)$$

$$\tau(T) = \tau(T_r) \exp\left[\frac{\ln(10) C_1 C_2}{T - T_r + C_2}\right] \quad (\text{WLF}), \quad (1.553)$$

where R is the ideal gas constant, τ_{∞} is the limiting high temperature value of τ , $\{E_a, B, T_0, C_1, C_2\}$ are experimentally determined parameters, and T_r is a reference temperature (usually within the glass transition temperature range). The T_r dependent WLF parameters and T_r invariant Fulcher parameters are related as

$$C_1 = \frac{B}{\ln(10)(T_r - T_0)}, \quad (1.554)$$

$$C_2 = T_r - T_0.$$

The effective activation energy for the Fulcher equation is

$$\frac{E_a}{R} \approx \frac{B}{(1 - T_0/T)^2}. \quad (1.555)$$

3279 Thus E_a/RT and $B/(T-T_0)$ are approximately equivalent to $\ln(\omega)$. The biggest advantage of temperature
 3280 as a variable is the easy access to the wide range in τ it provides - much larger than the usual isothermal
 3281 frequency ranges (that are happily increasing as technology advances). For an activation of
 3282 $E_a/R=10\text{kK}$, for example, a temperature excursion from the nitrogen boiling point (77K) to room
 3283 temperature (300K) corresponds to about 21 decades in τ . For $E_a/R=100\text{kK}$ (not at all unreasonable) the
 3284 range is 210 decades (!). However different relaxation processes have different effective activation
 3285 energies, so a temperature scan may contain overlapping different scales. Nonetheless, $1/T$ or $1/(T-T_0)$
 3286 are both preferable to T as independent variables.

3287 For an Arrhenius temperature dependence the dispersion ΔP in a material property $P(\omega\tau)$ is
 3288 proportional to the area of the loss peak as a function of $1/T$,
 3289

$$3290 \quad \Delta P \approx \left(\frac{2}{\pi R}\right) \left\langle \frac{1}{E_a} \right\rangle^{-1} \int_0^{+\infty} P''(T) d(1/T), \quad (1.556)$$

3291 the derivation of which [13] depends on approximating ΔP as independent of temperature (made for
 3292 mathematical tractability). It is also usual (because of a lack of needed information) to equate $\langle 1/E_a \rangle^{-1}$
 3293 to E_a even though eq. (1.328) indicates that $\langle E_a \rangle \langle 1/E_a \rangle > 1$.
 3294

3295 The equivalence of $\ln(\omega)$ and E_a/RT breaks down even as an approximation when ω and τ are not
 3296 invariably multiplied. A representative example of this occurs for the imaginary component of the
 3297 complex electrical resistivity $\rho''(\omega, \tau)$:
 3298

$$3299 \quad \rho'' = \left(\frac{1}{e_0 \varepsilon'(\omega\tau)} \right) \left(\frac{\omega\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right) \approx \left(\frac{1}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left(\frac{\omega\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right)$$

$$\approx \left(\frac{\tau}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty} \right) \left(\frac{\omega\tau}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right) \quad (\text{peak in } \omega \text{ domain}) \quad (1.557)$$

$$\approx \left(\frac{\tau}{e_0 \varepsilon_\infty \omega} \right) \left(\frac{\omega^2\tau^2}{1 + \omega^2\tau^2} \right) \quad (\text{no peak in } \omega \text{ domain})$$

3300

3301

3302 1.16 Stability of Feedback Amplifiers

3303 Linear response theory might not be expected to apply to feedback loops but this is not
 3304 necessarily so. Consider the example discussed in [10] in which the output $y(t)$ of a system with input
 3305 $x(t)$ is determined by an *open loop response* function $g(t)$ so that in the complex frequency domain
 3306

3307
$$G(s) = \frac{Y(s)}{X(s)}. \tag{1.558}$$

3308
 3309 If some of the output is fed back to the input and the response function is given a gain K so that
 3310 $G(s) \rightarrow KG(s)$ then $Y(s) = KG(s)[X(s) - Y(s)]$ or
 3311

3312
$$Y(s) = \left[\frac{KG(s)}{1 + KG(s)} \right] X(s) = G_c(s) X(s), \tag{1.559}$$

3313
 3314 where $G_c(s)$ is the *closed loop response*. The observed time dependent response is then
 3315

3316
$$y(t) = \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{\sigma - i\infty}^{\sigma + i\infty} \left[\frac{KG(s) X(s)}{1 + KG(s)} \right] \exp(st) ds \tag{1.560}$$

3317
 3318 It is not necessary to calculate any residues and apply the residue theorem to obtain specific constraints
 3319 on $G(s)$ and $G_c(s)$. For example, to ensure exponential attenuation rather than exponential growth of $y(t)$
 3320 with increasing time the real parts of the roots of $[1 + KG(s)] = 0$ cannot be positive. The reason for this is
 3321 that positive real parts of s for the roots of $[1 + KG(s)] = 0$ would produce exponential growth because of
 3322 the term $\exp(st)$ in eq. (1.560).
 3323

3324
3325

3326 Appendix A – Laplace Transforms

3327

3328
3329

.....
GENERAL FORMULAE

$$3330 \quad f(t) \equiv \frac{1}{2\pi i} \int_{c-i\infty}^{c+i\infty} F(s) \exp(st) ds \qquad F(s) \equiv \int_0^{\infty} f(t) \exp(-st) dt$$

3331

$$3332 \quad (A1) \quad \frac{d^n f(t)}{dt^n} \qquad s^n F(s) - \sum_{k=0}^{n-1} \left(\frac{df^k}{dt^k} \right)_{t=0} s^{n-k-1}$$

$$3333 \quad (A1a) \quad \frac{df}{dt} \qquad sF(s) - f(+0)$$

$$3334 \quad (A1b) \quad \frac{d^2 f}{dt^2} \qquad s^2 F(s) - sf(+0) - \left(\frac{df}{dt} \right)_{t=0}$$

$$3335 \quad (A2) \quad \int_0^t f(\tau) \qquad \frac{1}{s} F(s)$$

$$3336 \quad (A3) \quad t^n f(t) \qquad (-1)^n \frac{d^n F(s)}{ds^n}$$

$$3337 \quad (A4) \quad \exp(at) f(t) \qquad F(s-a)$$

$$3338 \quad (A5) \quad f(t+a) = f(t) \text{ (periodic)} \qquad \frac{1}{1 - \exp(-as)} \int_0^{+\infty} \exp(-st) f(t) dt$$

$$3339 \quad (A6) \quad f\left(\frac{t}{n}\right) \qquad nF(ns)$$

$$3340 \quad (A7) \quad \left. \begin{array}{l} f(t-t_0) \\ 0 \end{array} \right\} \begin{array}{l} (t \geq t_0 > 0) \\ t < t_0 \end{array} \equiv h(t-t_0) \qquad \exp(-st_0) F(s)$$

$$3341 \quad (A8) \quad t^{k-1} \exp(-at) \qquad \Gamma(k)(s+a)^{-k}$$

$$3342 \quad (A9) \quad t^{k-1} \qquad \Gamma(k) s^{-k}$$

$$3343 \quad (A10) \quad \sin(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{s^2 + b^2}$$

$$3344 \quad (A11) \quad \cos(bt) \qquad \frac{s}{s^2 + b^2}$$

$$3345 \quad (A12) \quad \exp(-at) \sin(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$$

$$3346 \quad (A13) \quad \exp(-at) \cos(bt) \qquad \frac{s+a}{(s+a)^2 + b^2}$$

$$3347 \quad (A14) \quad \sinh(bt) \qquad \frac{b}{s^2 - b^2}$$

3348	(A15)	$\cosh(bt)$	$\frac{s}{s^2 - b^2}$
3349	(A16)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} \exp\left(\frac{-k^2}{4t}\right)$	$s^{-1/2} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$
3350	(A17)	$\operatorname{erf}(t/2k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(k^2 s^2) \operatorname{erfc}(ks)$
3351	(A18)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erf}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{a}{s^{1/2}(s - a^2)}$
3352	(A19)	$\operatorname{erfc}\left(\frac{k}{2t^{1/2}}\right)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks^{1/2})$
3353	(A20)	$\exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2}(s^{1/2} + a)}$
3354	(A21)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2} + a}$
3355	(A22)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} + a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{s^{1/2}}{s - a^2}$
3356	(A23)	$h(t - k)$	$s^{-1} \exp(-ks)$
3357	(A24)	$\sum_{n=0}^{\infty} h(t - nk)$	$\frac{1}{s[1 - \exp(-ks)]}$
3358	(A25)	$\frac{1}{(\pi t)^{1/2}} - a \exp(a^2 t) \operatorname{erfc}(at^{1/2})$	$\frac{1}{s^{1/2} + a}$
3359			

3360 Appendix B Resolution of Two Debye Peaks of Equal Amplitude

3361

3362 Consider two Debye peaks of equal amplitude with relaxation times τ/R and τR so that their
 3363 ratio is R^2 . This ensures that the average relaxation time of their sum is $\langle\tau\rangle=1$ and that when plotted
 3364 against $\log_{10}(\omega\tau)$ the two peaks, if resolved, appear an equal number of decades on each side of
 3365 $\ln\langle\tau\rangle=0$. This symmetry and the equality of amplitudes greatly simplify the mathematics. For
 3366 convenience place $\omega\tau=x$ so that the sum of the two Debye peaks is
 3367

$$3368 \quad y = \frac{x/R}{1+x^2/R^2} + \frac{Rx}{1+R^2x^2}. \quad (\text{B1})$$

3369

3370 The extrema in y are then obtained from

3371

$$3372 \quad \frac{dy}{dx} = 0 = \frac{1/R}{1+x^2/R^2} - \frac{x/R(2x/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R}{1+R^2x^2} - \frac{Rx(2R^2x)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2a})$$

$$3373 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2} + \frac{R(1-R^2x^2)}{(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2b})$$

$$3374 \quad = \frac{1/R(1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2c})$$

$$3375 \quad = \frac{1/R \left[(1-x^2/R^2)(1+R^2x^2)^2 + R^2(1-R^2x^2)(1+x^2/R^2)^2 \right]}{(1+x^2/R^2)^2(1+R^2x^2)^2} \quad (\text{B2d})$$

3376

3377 Defining $r \equiv R^2$ and $z \equiv x^2$ and placing the numerator of eq. (B2d) equal to zero yields

3378

$$3379 \quad (1-z/r)(1+2rz+r^2z^2) + r(1-rz)(1+2z/r+z^2/r^2) = 0 \quad (\text{B3})$$

3380

3381 Rearranging eq. (B3) yields

3382

$$3383 \quad -(r+1)z^3 + \left[\frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z^2 - \left[\frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2-3r+1) \right] z + (r+1) \quad (\text{B4a})$$

3384

$$3385 \quad = a_3z^3 + a_2z^2 + a_1z + a_0 = 0. \quad (\text{B4b})$$

3386

3387 Equation (B4) is appropriately a cubic equation in z whose solutions for resolved peaks correspond to
 3388 the two maxima and the intervening minimum. The condition for no resolution is that that eq. B4 has
 3389 one real root and two complex conjugate roots. The condition for borderline resolution is that there are
 3390 three identical solutions, i.e that eq. (B4) is a perfect cube $(z-1)^3 = 0$ [note that $(r=1; z=1)$ is a

3391 solution of eq. (B4a)]. For eq. (B4b) to have three equal roots it is required that $3a_3 = -a_2 = a = -3a_0$ so
 3392 that for $3a_3 = -a_2$

$$3394 \quad a_2 = \frac{1}{r}(r+1)(r^2 - 3r + 1) = -3a_3 = 3(r+1) \quad (\text{B5a})$$

$$3395 \quad \Rightarrow (r^2 - 3r + 1) = 3r \quad (\text{B5b})$$

$$3396 \quad \Rightarrow r^2 - 6r + 1 = 0 \quad (\text{B5c})$$

3397

3398 From eq. (1.2) the solutions to eq. (B5c) are

3399

$$3400 \quad r = \frac{6 \pm (36 - 4)^{1/2}}{2} = \frac{6 \pm (32)^{1/2}}{2} = 3 \pm 2^{3/2} \quad (\text{B6})$$

3401

3402 so that $R = (3 \pm 2^{3/2})^{1/2} = \pm(1 \pm 2^{1/2})$. Note that $(1 + 2^{1/2}) = -1 / (1 - 2^{1/2})$, consistent with the equivalence
 3403 of R and $1/R$ in eq (B1). On a logarithmic scale the ratio of the relaxations times $r = R^2$ is therefore
 3404 $\log_{10}(3 + 2^{3/2}) = 0.7656$ decades.

3405 There is no general solution for two Debye peaks of unequal amplitude because the mathematics
 3406 is intractable (the solution to an 18th order polynomial appears to be necessary!). Consider two Debye
 3407 peaks of amplitudes unity and A with relaxation times τ/R and τT so that their ratio is again R^2 . The
 3408 analysis given above for equal amplitudes is not appropriate in this case because the criterion for the
 3409 edge of resolution is an inflection point with zero slope. An approximate solution can however be
 3410 obtained numerically:

3411

$$3412 \quad R^2 \approx 8A \quad (1.5 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B7})$$

$$3413 \quad R^2 \approx [2.40 + 2.367 \ln(A)]^2 \quad (1.0 \leq A \leq 5), \quad (\text{B8})$$

3414

3415 where as before R^2 is the ratio of the component peak frequencies. Equations (B7) and (B8) agree
 3416 remarkably well for $1.5 \leq A \leq 5$: the percentage differences are about +6% for $A=1.5$, -4% for $A=3$,
 3417 and +4% $A=5$.

3418

3419 Appendix C Dirac Delta Distribution Function for a Single Relaxation Time

3420

3421 We restrict our analysis to eq. (1.437). The integrand has two components, $\varepsilon\theta/(1-\theta^2)^2$ and
 3422 $\varepsilon\theta^3/(1-\theta^2)^2$. From tables the indefinite integrals are:

3423

$$3424 \int \frac{\theta d\theta}{(1-\theta^2)^2} = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} & \theta < 1 \\ \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} & \theta > 1 \end{cases} \quad (C1)$$

3425

$$3426 \int \frac{\theta^3 dT}{(1-\theta^2)^2} = \begin{cases} \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(1-\theta^2) & \theta < 1 \\ \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(\theta^2-1) & \theta > 1 \end{cases} \quad (C2)$$

3427

3428 To integrate through the singularities at $\theta=1$ the Cauchy principle values [eq. (1.244)] must be evaluated

3429 so that each integral must be divided into two parts $P \int_{-\Delta}^{+\Delta} \rightarrow \int_{-\Delta}^{1-\varepsilon} + \int_{1+\varepsilon}^{+\Delta}$, where the value of Δ will be

3430 shown to be irrelevant. Thus four integrals must be evaluated and then summed. For each integral ε^2 is
 3431 neglected in anticipation of $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$.

3432 (a) Equation (C1) for $\theta < 1$:

$$3433 \left. \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} \right|_{-\Delta}^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{2(1-1+2\varepsilon)} - \frac{1}{2(1-\Delta^2)} = \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2(1-\Delta^2)} \quad (C3a)$$

3434 (b) Equation (C1) for $\theta > 1$:

$$3435 \left. \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2-1)} \right|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\Delta} = \frac{-1}{2(\Delta^2-1)} + \frac{1}{2(1+2\varepsilon-1)} = \frac{-1}{2(\Delta^2-1)} = \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2(\Delta^2-1)} \quad (C3b)$$

3436 Thus (a)+(b) = $\frac{1}{2\varepsilon}$ + (terms independent of ε)

3437 (c) Equation (C2) for $\theta < 1$:

$$3438 \left. \frac{1}{2(1-\theta^2)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(1-\theta^2) \right|_{\Delta(<1)}^{1-\varepsilon} = \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) - \frac{1}{2(1-\Delta^2)} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(1-\Delta^2) \quad (C4a)$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) + (\text{terms independent of } \varepsilon)$$

3439

3440

3441

(d) Equation (C2) for $\theta > 1$:

3442

$$\left. \frac{-1}{2(\theta^2 - 1)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(\theta^2 - 1) \right|_{1+\varepsilon}^{\Delta} = \frac{-1}{2(\Delta^2 - 1)} + \frac{1}{2} \ln(\Delta^2 - 1) + \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon)$$

$$= \frac{1}{4\varepsilon} - \frac{1}{2} \ln(2\varepsilon) + (\text{terms independent of } \varepsilon)$$
(C4b)

3443

3444

Thus (c)+(d) = $\frac{1}{2\varepsilon} + (\text{terms independent of } \varepsilon)$.

3445

3446

The sum of all four integrals is $1/\varepsilon$ plus terms independent of ε . Thus when this sum is multiplied by ε eq. (1.437) becomes $1 + \varepsilon(\text{terms independent of } \varepsilon) = 1$ for $\varepsilon \rightarrow 0$.

3447

3448

3449

3450

3451

3452

3453

There is one remaining detail that has been skipped over that needs to be addressed, namely what happens as Δ approaches its extreme values ($\Delta \rightarrow 0$ for $\theta < 1$ and $\Delta \rightarrow \infty$ for $\theta > 1$). With one exception all the terms containing Δ are then either zero or $-1/2$ and the analysis above is rigorous. The exception is the term $\frac{1}{2} \ln(\Delta^2 - 1) \rightarrow \ln(\Delta)$ for $\Delta \rightarrow \infty$ in eq. (C4b). However, for all values of Δ that are extravagantly large but not mathematically infinite this term will still go to zero when multiplied by ε in eq. (1.437) [there is probably a mathematical theorem about Cauchy principle values that guarantees this].

3454 Appendix D Cole-Cole Complex Plane Plot

3455

3456 We derive the equation for Q' versus Q'' for the Cole-Cole distribution function and show that it is a
 3457 semicircle with center below the real axis. The derivation follows that given in [28] although
 3458 intermediate steps are spelled out here. For convenience eqs and are rewritten in an expanded form in
 3459 which Q^* is treated as a retardation function with dispersion $\Delta Q \equiv Q_0 - Q_\infty$, where Q_0 and Q_∞ are the
 3460 limiting low and high frequency limits of Q' :

3461

$$3462 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{\sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{2\{\cosh[\alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0)] + \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)\}} \quad (D1)$$

3463

$$3464 \frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)}{1 + 2(\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2) + (\omega \tau_0)^{2\alpha'}} \quad (D2)$$

3465

3466 The strategy is to eliminate the terms $\sinh \theta$ and $\cosh \theta$ arising from the definitions

$$3467 (\omega \tau_0)^{\alpha'} = \exp(\theta) \quad (D3)$$

3468

and

$$3469 \theta = \alpha' \ln(\omega \tau_0), \quad (D4)$$

3470 using $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$. The relation $\exp(-\theta) = \cosh \theta - \sinh \theta$ will be used and for convenience the

3471 variables $s = \sin(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ and $c = \cos(\alpha' \pi / 2)$ are introduced. Equations (D1) and (D2) then become

$$3472 \frac{Q''}{\Delta Q} = \frac{s}{2\{\cosh \theta + c\}} \quad (D5)$$

3473

and

$$\frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1 + c \exp \theta}{1 + 2c \exp \theta + \exp(2\theta)} = \frac{\exp(-\theta) + c}{\exp(-\theta) + 2c + \exp \theta} \quad (a)$$

3474

$$= \frac{\cosh \theta - \sinh \theta + c}{2(\cosh \theta + c)} \quad (b) \quad (D6)$$

$$= \frac{1}{2} \left[1 - \frac{\sinh \theta}{\cosh \theta + c} \right] \quad (c)$$

3475

3476 The next step is to solve for $\cosh \theta$ and $\sinh \theta$ from eqs. (D5) and (D6d). From eq. (D5):

$$3477 \cosh \theta = \frac{s \Delta Q}{2Q''} - c = \frac{s \Delta Q - 2cQ''}{2Q''} \quad (D7)$$

3478 Inserting eq. (D7) into eq. (D6c) yields

$$\frac{Q' - Q_\infty}{\Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} \left[1 - \frac{2Q'' \sinh \theta}{s \Delta Q} \right] \quad (a)$$

3479

$$\Rightarrow \frac{Q'' \sinh \theta}{s \Delta Q} = \frac{1}{2} - \frac{2(Q' - Q_\infty)}{\Delta Q} = \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')}{2\Delta Q} \quad (b) \quad (D8)$$

3480 from which

$$3481 \quad \sinh \theta = \frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s}{2Q''}. \quad (\text{D9})$$

3482 Now apply $\cosh^2 \theta - \sinh^2 \theta = 1$ to eqs. (D7) and (D9):

$$3483 \quad \left[\frac{s\Delta Q - 2cQ''}{2Q''} \right]^2 - \left[\frac{(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s}{2Q''} \right]^2 = 1 \quad (\text{a}) \quad (\text{D10})$$

$$\Rightarrow [s\Delta Q - 2cQ'']^2 - 4Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{b})$$

3484 The objective is now to express eq. (D10b) as the sum of two terms, one of which is a function of Q' only
3485 and the other of Q'' only, and placing the sum equal to a constant. Expanding the first term in eq. (D10b)
3486 gives

$$3487 \quad s^2\Delta Q^2 - 4cs\Delta QQ'' + 4c^2Q''^2 - 4Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{D11})$$

3488 and using $1 - c^2 = s^2$ then yields

$$3489 \quad s^2\Delta Q^2 - 4cs\Delta QQ'' - 4s^2Q''^2 - [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')s]^2 = 0 \quad (\text{D12})$$

$$\Rightarrow c\Delta QQ''/s + Q''^2 + [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')/2]^2 = (\Delta Q/2)^2$$

3490 Completing the square of the Q'' terms then gives

$$3491 \quad [c\Delta Q/2s + Q'']^2 + [(Q_0 + Q_\infty - 2Q')/2]^2 = \Delta Q^2/4 + c^2\Delta Q^2/4s^2$$

$$= (\Delta Q/2)^2 \left[1 + \frac{c^2}{s^2} \right] = (\Delta Q/2s)^2 \quad (\text{D13})$$

3492 The final expression is obtained from eq. (D13) by restoring the original variables and constants:

$$3493 \quad [Q'' + \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\cot(\alpha'\pi/2)]^2 + [\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q']^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 \operatorname{cosec}^2(\alpha'\pi/2) \quad (\text{D14})$$

3494 This is eq. (1.458).

3495 Equation (D14) is that of circle with its center at $\left\{ \frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty), -\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\cot(\alpha'\pi/2) \right\}$ and radius
3496 $\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)\operatorname{cosec}(\alpha'\pi/2)$. For a single relaxation time (Debye relaxation) $\alpha'=1$ so that $\cot(\pi/2)=0$ and
3497 $\operatorname{cosec}(\pi/2)=1$. Equation (D14) then simplifies to (eq (1.436)).

$$3498 \quad Q''^2 + \left[\frac{1}{2}(Q_0 + Q_\infty) - Q' \right]^2 = \frac{1}{4}(Q_0 - Q_\infty)^2 \quad (\text{D15})$$

3499

3500 **REFERENCES**

- 3501 [1] I. Stegun and M. Abramowitz, "*Handbook of Mathematical Functions*", Dover (1965) ISBN
3502 486-61272-4
- 3503 [2] G. Chantry, "*Long-Wave Optics*" (pp 31-32), Academic Press (1984) ISBN 0-12-168101-7
- 3504 [3] M. Boas, "*Mathematical Methods in the Physical Sciences 3rd Edition*", Wiley (2006) ISBN
3505 0-471-19826-9
- 3506 [4] E. T. Copson, "*An Introduction to the Theory of Functions of a Complex Variable*", Oxford
3507 (1960)
- 3508 [5] L. A. Pipes and L. R. Harvill, "*Applied Mathematics for Engineers and Physicists*", Dover
3509 (2014)
- 3510 [6] W. Mendenhall, "*Introduction to Probability and Statistics*", Duxbury Press (1971) ISBN
3511 0-87872-046-4
- 3512 [7] C. Chatfield, "*Statistics for Technology*", Chapman and Hall (1983) ISBN 0-412-25340-2
- 3513 [8] E. W. Montroll and J. T. Bendler, *J. Statistical Physics* **34** 129 (1984)
- 3514 [9] I.M Hodge and G. S. Huvard, *Macromolecules* **16** 371 (1983)
- 3515 [10] A. Kyrala, "*Applied Functions of a Complex Variable*", Wiley-Interscience, 1972.
- 3516 [11] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*The Theory of Functions*", 2nd Edition, Oxford, 1948.
- 3517 [12] E. C. Titchmarsh, "*Introduction to the Theory of Fourier Integrals*", 2nd Edition, Oxford, 1948.
- 3518 [13] N. G. McCrum, B. E. Read and G. Williams, "*Anelastic and Dielectric Effects in Polymeric
3519 Solids*", Dover 1991.
- 3520 [14] J. D. Ferry, "*Viscoelastic Properties of Polymers*", 3rd Edition, Wiley, 1980
- 3521 [15] M. Jammer in "*The Conceptual Development of Quantum Mechanics*", p. 335,
3522 McGraw-Hill, 1966 [cited in A. Pais, "*Inward Bound*", footnote p. 262, Oxford, 1986
- 3523 [16] J. W. Evans, W. B. Gragg and R. J. LeVeque, *Math. Comp.* **34** 149, 203 (1980)
- 3524 [17] R. M. Fuoss and J. G. Kirkwood, *J. Am. Chem. Soc.* **63** 385 (1941)
- 3525 [18] R. H. Cole and K. S. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **9** 341 (1941)
- 3526 [19] D. W. Davidson and R. H. Cole, *J. Chem. Phys.* **19** 1484 (1951)
- 3527 [20] S. H. Glarum, *J. Chem. Phys.* **33** 639 (1960)
- 3528 [21] S. Chandrasekhar, *Rev. Modern Phys.* **15** 1 (1943)
- 3529 [22] S. Havriliak and S. Negami, *Polymer* **8** 161 (1967)
- 3530 [23] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **91** 198 (1854)
- 3531 [24] R.Kohlrausch, *Pogg. Ann. Phys.* **119** 352 (1863)
- 3532 [25] G. Williams and D. C. Watt, *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **66** 80 (1970)
- 3533 [26] B. Gross, *Mathematical Structure of the Theories of Viscoelasticity*, Hermann et Cie (Paris) 1953
- 3534 [27] B. Gross, *J. Appl. Phys.* **19** 257 (1948)
- 3535 [28] N. E. Hill, Chapter One of "*Dielectric Properties and Molecular Behaviour*", Van Nostrand
3536 (London) 1969.
- 3537 *****
- 3538 [2] See (for example) the Nobel Lecture of Julian Schwinger, "Relativistic Quantum Field Theory",
3539 reprinted in *Physics Today*, June 1966.
- 3540 [13??] W. J. Wiscombe and J. W. Evans, *J. Comp. Physics* **24** 416 (1977)
- 3541 [20] S. B. Dev, and A. M. North *Trans. Faraday Soc.* **67** 1323 (1971)
- 3542